

Rukas wasaniha Sesus soho ziwatahaka

Taparaka Rukasta batu Sesus tuk pão, bykyze zuba Sesus tazo bo ziksizoze ihumo tispirikporêta niyzik. Sudeubyita tu nokponi zizuruku Toroade hudikhudikwy anaeze Pauro ibo zihobyk. Myzororowykytsa niy. Deus hyrikoso ziapewywyky iwatahi Sesus soho ziwatahaka.

¹ Uta Teopiro bo piwatahaka. Kyze tapara sizubarêtsa kytsa papeu humo botu ziwatahanaha katsa mybaze hawa tsinynaha ziwatahabanaha. ² Tapara zinyinahatsa kino mybo nitsasobanaha Deus harere kino niwatihi nitsasobanaha. Ikia tsahyrinymyrêta botu wasaniha soho niy. ³ Abaka uta kino tubabatu kahyrinymyrêta. Iwatahi uta kytsa iksipeha:

— Hawa skaraba niy — iky. Kabo sizubarêtsa nitsasobanaha. Iwatahi uta ikia bo pykyhytu piwatahaka. ⁴ Iwatatu tsipinymyry wasani tsimy. Kytsa ikia bo botu nitsasokonaha wasani hỹ. Tapara mopamykyso Sakarias soho ioke niwatihi.

Suão Batista nipuruk naha soho.

⁵ Kyze Erodes pehatsa Sudeutsa hudikhudikwy eze tuze Sakarias niy. Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokota niy. Abias astsabarêtsa niy Deus wahoro zubata eze nikara. Abias atsatubarêtsa tsekokatsa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa niwatihi. Atatsa ioke Arão tsekokatsa ikny niy. Arão niwatihi Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokota. Isabeu inarokotatsa. ⁶ Isukzakata

zikzuruku harape tuk Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakananaha iwatahi Deus isukzakata soho tihi:

— Wasani mynakananaha — niy. Kytsa isukzakata soho humo wasani nikaranaha. ⁷ Batu ihyrytsa ka. Iwatatsahi ibykyhy byitatsa zikzuruku. Ihyrytsa ahabyita tu nitsaikbanaha.

⁸ Kyze Sakarias Deus wahoro zubata bo niy. Anaeze Deus tuk tarabaja nikara. Ziknapamykysokota humo tarabaja nikara. Abias astabarẽtsa tarabaja nikara. ⁹ Tapara usts ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa ibo nitsasokonaha:

— Abaka ikiazakta! Ikia hi Deus wahoro zubata bo tsimytsuk. Tsimytsukze anaeze Deus bo jokmorẽnikia ty tyziwezoko — niaha. Hyĩ niy. ¹⁰ Deus wahoro zubata bo nitsuk. Jokmorẽnikia ziwezokoze aparakbahatsa isturupeze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha.

¹¹ Niytahi atsoko bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuẽhĩtsa ibo inasik. Iwezowy baze jokmorẽnikia niriktohoko. ¹² Sakarias ibo nikozoze ihyrinymyrybyita nikara. Iwatahi ipokso nipyby. ¹³ Bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuẽhĩtsa ipe niy:

— Apyby byitykta! Ikia tsikzapykykynaha Deus ziwaby. Aba aoke tabykyhy. Atse mopurukze Suão ty tsipinaro niy. ¹⁴ Ikia atse mopurukze akurẽta tsimozik. Kytsa kino niwatihi atse humo sakurẽtsa moziknaha. ¹⁵ Deus okze ka maku myhyrizikwani mozik. Iwatahi duabohotsa tsik ty ka tsõ tsõbyity my, tsõsĩ humo kino niwatihi tsõ tsõ byity. Taje arakokeze tuze Deus ituk mynapykyry. Deus hyrikoso piakse, mopurukze tu Deus hyrikoso ituk mynapykyryk hĩ — niy.

16-17 — Atse taypykze Sudeutsa Deus bozo my-sioktyhyryk. Atse Erias wata mozuruku. Erias Deus hyrikoso tuk zikzuruku. Atahi Deus zikwy ziwatawy. Deus harere ziwatawyky. Atse ni-watihi Deus zikwy piwatawyky. Atahi kytsa Deus zipehata weryk pizozikbawy. Izotsa mytsatyziu maha. Sihyrytsa bo mytsaty maha iwatsatu niharapepehakanaha nakokozonaha atse harere humo mykaranaha. Abaka kytsa Deus harere bo hyŷ maha. Iwaze Deus zipehata mozumuze ityryktsa botu piperykynaha — niy.

Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta Sakarias bo itse soho nitsaso.

¹⁸ Niytahi Sakarias ipe niy:

— Iwaze sa kaoke tabykyhy tsimy. Hawa sa aharere baba. Utakta ba iktsaikba kaoke kino niwatihi nitsaikba. Iwatatsatu sa tabykyhy — niy.

¹⁹ — Utakta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa Deus tuk my-napykyryk. Utakta kanaro Kabarieu. Deus zikpehata hi abo iknasik. Iwatahi wasania ty mopamykysoko. ²⁰ Iwatahi ikia wabyziutykta kaharere bo yhy ahabyita hi iwatahi tsimyharerebyri. Atse mopurukze tsipaharerezo. Kaharere ka wasaniha — niy.

²¹ Kyze aparakbaha Deus isturupeze ziperyky-naha. Sakarias Deus wahoro ekze izoik ziperyky-naha. Aparakbaha paikpa iktsa nikaranaha.

— Amy skaraba atahi Deus wahoro eze tu batu aidy puke ziky — nikaranaha.

²² Izoize niharerebyri. Sakarias Deus wahoro eze tuze itsotospyk waha zinyhik. Mytsotospyk waha ana hi zinymyrynaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa bo iktsa niy. Myzubaha okze tu niharerebyri iwatahi

tatsyhyrypetsa ty zuba pawyk nikara. Taharek ty zuba zikziwatawyky.

²³ Iwaze zuba Sakarias tarabaja Deus wahoro zubata eze zepykze tawahoro bo ziksizo. ²⁴ Taoke zityrykzuwyze tabykyhy. Estuba tsyhyrywa byzoje zetsuze tawahoro eze tu ziknapykyryk. Isabeu tihi:

²⁵ — O Deus tsiksapywyky. Kahumo tsimypokz-itsiukrêta. Taparaka kasikpybyrêtatsa. Kabykyhy byizeka kasikpybyrêtatsa. Abaka batu. Batu kasikpyby. Iwatatsahi ikbykyhy hÿ. Abaka aparakbaha humo batu kasikpyby. Iwa ikbykyhy tatsatu Deus ziksikpybybyri — Isabeu nikara. Iwatatsahi Sakarias oke tabykyhy. Ibykyhyhuk byitatsa tu tabykyhy niy.

Sesus Kiristu nipuruk naha soho.

²⁶ Kyze usta byzoje eze Deus bijoikpe iknykta Maria bo izipeha. Bijokpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhîtsa Maria bo inatakaha Kabarieu inarokota. Deus zipehata. Deus ipe niy:

— Maria pe nawa tykta Kabarieu atatsa Nasare ezektatsa bo — niy.

Hyÿ niy.

²⁷⁻²⁸ — Maria ityrykduwyhybyitatsa tu tabykyhy. Ikia atatsa bo wasania ty tsimy — niy. Iwaze byri puêtsikze Sose atatsa piakse. Sose Dawi tsekoka niy. Iwaze atatsa bo bijoikpe iknykta inasik. Atahi:

— O Deus atuk mynapykyryk — niy.

²⁹ Tsipybyrêtatsa iharere pokso nikara. — Hawa ha skaraba — niy.

³⁰ — O apyby byityktsa Maria. Deus ahumo papokzitsiki. Ikia tuk mynakara. Aba tsipabykyhy.

³¹ Atse mopurukze Sesus ty tsipinaro. Taypykze maku myhyrizikwani mozik. ³² Aparakbaha isoho humo “Deus tse” maha. Deus tyryktsa tuk mynapykyry ba zikpyk — niy. Deus hi Sesus Sudeutsa pehatsa mozik Dawi wata, ahadiri mypehatsa wata. ³³ Sesus Sako tsekokatsa pehatsa. Sesus Deus tyryktsa tuk mypehatsa tawahi mynapykyryk.

³⁴⁻³⁵ Maria ipe niy:

— Hawa sa katorykduwyhybyitatsa tu sa pikbykyhy — niy.

— O atyrykduwyhybyitatsa tu tsipabykyhy Deus hyrikoso humo tsipabykyhy. Iwatatsahi atyrykduwyhybyitatsa tu tsipabykyhy niy. Iwatsahi kytsa atse soho humo. “Deus tse” maha — niy.

³⁶ — Wabyty! Ajetsy Isabeu ibykyhyhuk byitatsa tu abaka tabykyhy nitsaikbatatsa tu tabykyhy hỹ. Tapara kytsa tsasowy “batu ibykyhyhuk” nikaranaha. Abaka tabykyhy tatsa estuba tsyhyry wa byzoje zetsuze. ³⁷ Aba itse mopuruk. Deus tuk batu amy tohi ihokdaha — niy.

³⁸ — O nawa my. Deus pikpehaze hyỹ my. Katorykduwyhybyitatsa tu katse mopuruk. Ikza hyỹ my — niy.

Niytahi bijoikpe iknykta hokda zuba niy. Batu ity nyzo.

Maria Isabeu bo inakozore.

³⁹ Bykyze Maria Isabeu bo harakoso bo at-soko niparak. Isabeu wahoro bo zumu. Ana

hi hudikhudikwy Sudejaka. ⁴⁰ Sakarias wahoro bo paku niy. Isabeu ziharapyryk. Nipamykysoko. ⁴¹ Atatsa Maria harere ziwabyze ibykyhy iarakokeze tsakurêta nikara iwatahi kuanare kuanare nikara. Deus hyrikoso Isabeu tuk mynapykyryk. ⁴² Iwatatsahi Maria bo opykani nipamykysoko:

— Deus pasapywyky. Ikia hi akurêtatsa tynapykyryk. Awaky wytykyryk tynasiyzikwyky. Abykyhy niwatihi tsakurêta. ⁴³ Parakbaha okze tu ikza myhyrizikwanibytatsa tu my. Hawa tsiky-tatsa ikia kapehatsa je kabo tsimynakozore.

⁴⁴ Aksoho iwabyze atakta kaharakokeze tu kuanare kuanare nikara. Tsakurêta iwatahi kuanare kuanare nikara.

⁴⁵ Ikia bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhĩtsa harere humo hyĩ tsiky. Iwatatsahi akurêtatsa. Iwaze Deus harere humo aspirikporêtatsa akurêtatsa tsimy — Isabeu niy.

Maria Deus bo nisakibazikik.

⁴⁶ Nytatsahi Maria Deus bo nipamykysoko:
— Ikza tihi: O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta.

Ikia humo kakurêtatsa.

⁴⁷ Deus bo mykara zeka ipokzi kakurêtatsa.

⁴⁸ Iwatahi kabo mytsaty niy. Nanabyi humo kanamybyitatsa tu sa atsumuêhĩtsata mozik.

Abaka myzubaha kape maha Deus atatsa humo tsimypokzitsiarêta mykaranaha.

Wabyty! Myzubaha eze mopamykysokonaha “Deus ziktsumuêhĩkĩ” mykaranaha niy.

Abaka aparakbaha sitsekokatsa niwatihi kasoho

“Deus atatsa humo zisapywyky” mykaranaha.

49 Deus kino atatsa tsyhyryze tsihokdaharëna zik niy.

Atahi tsizikwyrëta. Atahi mekywata.

50 Deus aparakbaha humo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Iwatsahi sispirikporëtsa moziknaha.

Abaka aparakbaha,

sitsekokatsa kino niwatihi

Deus sihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta.

51 Deus ziwatahaka tsihyrinymyrëta hiba. Sizubarëtsa mytsaty maha zeka “uta zuba mypehatsa” sisopykyktsa asahi mysipykik. Iwaze kytsa siharere tsihikbyitsa moziknaha.

52 Ispehatsa sihudikhudikwy ezektsa niwatihi mysipykik. Myhyrizikwybyitsa hi myhyrizikwanitsa moziknaha.

53 Siarapanikitsa disahawy ka tsizubarëna mopy-kyryknaha.

Sinamynikitsaktsa mysinamybyri. Batu amy tohi mykaranaha.

54 Iwa Deus Sudeutsa mysitsumuëhĩkĩ.

Tatyryktsa mysitsumuëhĩkĩ.

55 Tubabatu Deus harere mydiritsa ispirikze niy.

Abaka wasani niy. Sibonitsasoko: “Ikiahatsa humo kamypokzitsiarëta” niy.

Mydiritsa bo Abarão tsekokatsa bo iwa.

Deus taharere humo ba zikspiriktsokda

Iwa Maria Deus soho humo nikara.

56 Iwaze byzoje harakykbyihi zitsuze Maria Isabeu tuk niapykyk. Iwaze tawahoro bo ziksizo.

Suão Batista purukwy.

⁵⁷ Iwaze Isabeu bykyhy nipuruk. ⁵⁸ Itukytsa, iututsa pauksitsa kino niwatihi sakurêtsa niapykyryknaha. Isabeu tse humo sakurêtsa. Ziwabynahaze Deus atatsa humo tsimypokzitsiarêta, iwatsahi sakurêtsa niyziknaha.

⁵⁹ Niahatsahi izumukunaha. Iwatsahi ibykyhy tsibik pipiakzyknaha. Kyze ibykyhy tsibik mytsyhyrytsa asiba nisipykze kytsa izumunaha. Zinaro tsihikiknaha Sakarias ty izo naro ty zinaro tsihikiknaha. ⁶⁰ Ije ispe niy:

— Batu zik. Sakarias humo batu inaro tsihik. Inaro babaka Suão — niy.

⁶¹ Iwaze ipe niaha:

— Ikiatsaktsa zik anahumo ka batu atukytsa naro kok — nikaranaha.

⁶² Niahatsahi izo pe niaha.

— Askyrywy sa tsipinaro — niaha. Sakarias niharerebyitahi iwaze kytsa ibo tahatsyhyrypetsa ty ziwatawykynaha zuba. ⁶³ Niytahi Sakarias kino:

— Kabo iwatahawwy ty nynytnaha — niy. Hyỹ niaha. Iwaze ziwataha — Inaro ka Suão. — Aparakbaha paikpa iktsa nikaranaha sipbyrêtsa nikaranaha.

⁶⁴ Iwazebabatu Sakarias inataharerezo. Tsakurêta. Iwaze nipamykysokozo. Deus pe niy:

— O Deus ikiahi tsamysapyrêta — niy. Iwa Deus bo nipamykysoko. ⁶⁵ Iututsa pauksitsa iwaha pokso hi sipbyrêtsa nikaranaha. Nanabyitaba wasaniha Suão soho nitsasokonaha. Harakoso Sudeja eze tuze Suão soho ty nipamykysokonaha.

⁶⁶ Ziwabynahaze mytsaty nikaranaha:

— Hawa sa ibykyhy mozik Deus zikwy ituk
mynapykyryk — nikaranaha.

Sakarias Deus soho nitsasokota niy.

⁶⁷ Iwaze niytahi nipamykysoko. Deus hyrikoso
ituk ziknapykyryk. Iwatahi nipamykysoko.
Atahi:

⁶⁸ — Ikiahatsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha.
“Ikia hi tsamysapyrëta.

Ikia zuba wasani tsimykara. Iwaze ikia soho
humo myharereziurëtsa tsimaha” niy.

Kyze Isareu tsekokatsa, Sudeutsa Deus humo
myspirikporëtsa.

Katsaktsa Deus humo myharereziurëtsa.
Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha.

Ata kino tatyryktsa bo mymyoktyhyryk — niy.

⁶⁹ Deus mymyoktyhyrykta mybo myzipaha.

Mymyoktyhyrykta Dawi tsekokatsa iknykta.

Dawi mydiri Deus tsumuëhëtsa.

⁷⁰ Tubabatu Deus simysapyrëtsa bo nitsasokonaha
asahi Deus harere sohokotsa nitsasoko:

⁷¹ — Deus ispirikze iharerebaba mymyoktyhyryk.
Iwatahi mysukyrytsitsa ba zik mybanaha.

Iwaze kytsa myhumo siakyriukrëtsa ba zik
mybanaha.

⁷² Deus mydiri humo tsimypokzitsiukrëta.

Katsa myhumo niwatihi tsimypokzitsiarëta.

⁷³ Tubabatu Deus Abarão bo taharere baba ty niy.
Abarão taparakta mydiri niy.

⁷⁴ “Ikiahatsa pahaoktyhyrykta pipeha” niy.

Abaka taharere bo mytsaty niy.

⁷⁵ Mymyoktyhyrykta pipehahik my nikara.

Mymyoktyhyrykta pipeha iwatsahi
mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha.
Mysukyrytsitsa ba zik mybanaha.
Mysukyrytsitsa pokso batu mypyby.
Niahatsahi tyzibytuhukunahatu Deus
tsipitsumuëhñaha.
Deus pokso batu mypyby — niy.
⁷⁶ — Ikia kaskyrywy Deus sohekotsa tsimozik.
Ikia mymyoktyhyrykta haraze tsimy.
Kiristu Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk.
⁷⁷ Iwaze mozumuze sizubarëtsa ahumo mytaha-
zozikymybanaha.
Mymyoktyhyrykta humo mokymynaha.
Iwaze hi aparakbaha bo mopamykysoko:
“Deus sisopyksapybyikitsa nikaranaha iwat-
satu mysiokzohik. Deus kino mysiokty-
hyryk.
Iwatsahi Deus soho humo sispirikporëtsa.”
Ikia humo Deus soho aparakbaha sispirik-
porëtsa myziknaha niy.
⁷⁸ Iwaze Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta.
Tsimysapyrënikita my.
⁷⁹ Abaka atakta mybo bjoikpe iknykta okoro hyri-
tywaka katsa mybo myziharamweke.
Haramwe humo iktsa mahatsa watsa my-
pobyri katsaktsa mymyoktyhyrykta humo
myspirikporëtsa.
Taparaka miwa ahaburuk ziknaukurunahaze ky
waha.
Abaka haramwe waha niyzik.
Iwatsahi kytsa mohyrikosokdanahaze batu
sipyby.
Katsa batu mykyriuk. Katsa mykurëtsa — niy.

⁸⁰ Iwaze Sakarias Deus harere nitsasoko niy. Itse tapykykze Deus harere bo hyŷ mykara. Tsi-paikrēta mozik jerukbara bo niparak. Atazuba zikziuruku. Aiba zuba Deus tyryktsa bo niy.

2

Sose, Maria ahatsa tahahudikhudikwy Berēhe bo niukurunaha.

¹ Sesus Kiristu purukwy. Deus zipehata mymyoktyhyrykta. Kuirini Sirija eze ktsa pehatsa. Aukusto sizubarētsa pehatsa niy. Homa eze ktsa pehatsa ityryktsa tuk niy. Aukusto tihi:

— Ikiahatsa ahazubarētsa nabo pāotaha! niy.

² Taparaktsa ahadiritsa hudikhudikwy bo tsiksi-zonahaktsa! Anaeze aty ahanaro piwataha — niy.

³ Hyŷ niaha. Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa ziksikinaha.

⁴ Sose Nasare eze ktsa. Nasare Karireja eze tu niy. Iwaze Berēhe bo zumu. Tubabatu Sose taparaktsa idiritsa Berēhe eze nipupurukuknaha. Dawi inarokota. Iwatsahi Berēhe bo zumunaha. Maria ituk zumuku. ⁵ Puētsikze zuba Sose atatsa piakse. Maria tabykyhytatsa Berēhe bo zumu. Anabo zumunahaze wahoro inahareknaha. Batu iwewehe. Pikuzatsa parik zuba asa wanu sapy zuba.

⁶ Anaeze, Berēhe eze ibykyhy nipuruk. Ibykyhywyzytykta nipuruk. ⁷ Nipurukze panu ty zia-kwaraka. Pikuzatsa disahawy suk eze tyhoek niy. Iwaze nipurukze Sose taskyrywy zinaroko Sesus niy.

Bijoikpe iknyktsa hozipyrykzatsa perykytsitsa bo nitsasokonaha.

⁸ Kyze Berêhe baze tu hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa. Unata eze hozipyrykzatsa nisiperykynaha. ⁹ Iwaze unata bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhîtsa sibo natakaha. Deus tsumuêhîtsa bo nikozonaha. Sibaze okoro ziky waha niukuru. Sipybyrêtsa nikaranaha. Bijoikpe iknykta:

— Ahapybybyihuktsa Deus hi izikpeha, ahabo wasaniha motsasoko. Tsihiwabyinahaze ahakurêtsa tsimoziknaha. ¹⁰ Aba Berêhe eze Kiristu nipuruk. ¹¹ Ibo tynakozorenaha! Ibykyhy panu eze iakwarahata. Pikuzatsa disahawy suk eze mohoeke. ¹² Iwaze hi ikiahatsa tu tsimyzinyrenaha yhî tsimaha — niy.

¹³ Nitsasobaze bijoikpe iknyktsa sizubarêtsa ibo atsoko inatakanaha. Deus bo sizubarêtsa sakurêtsa nisakibazikiknaha.

¹⁴ Asahi Deus bo:

— O ikia humo ka mykurêtsa. Ikia hi tsamys-apyrêta Deus wasani tsimykara. Ikia hi taparata bijoikpe ezekta. Mybarawy ezektsa niwatihi sakurêtsa mykaranaha. Ikia tynasipokzitsiki iwasahi sakurêtsa moziknaha — niaha.

¹⁵ Kyze bijoikpe iknyktsa ziksizonahaze hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa kino:

— Aidyktsa! Berêhe bo tsimynakozorenaha! Deus katsa mybo nitsaso. Deus tatsumuêhîtsa mybo zipehaka. Tsimynakozorenaha! — nikaranaha. Yhî niaha.

¹⁶ Iwaze atsoko anabo niukurunaha. Maria Sose ibykyhy iwatsa bo zumunaha. ¹⁷ Ibykyhy pikuzatsa disahawy suk eze nihoek. Hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa Berêhe ezektsa bo nitsasokonaha. ¹⁸ Berêhe ezektsa bo wasania ty nipamykysokonaha. Sakurêtsa nikaranaha.

¹⁹ Nipybynaha. Maria kino siharere ziwabytatsa tu mytsatyziu nikara. Bykyze hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa ziksizonaha. Sakurëtsa nikaranaha.

²⁰ Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha. Asa kino:

— O ikia humo ka mykurëtsa. Bijoikpe iknytsa humo mykurëtsa. Jaba Berëhe eze Kiristu Deus zipehata nipuruk. Nitsasokoze wasani niy — nikaranaha.

Bijoikpe iknykta harere ty asta hareretu nikaranaha. Iwa ziksizonaha.

Sose Sesus ty zinaro.

²¹ Kyze estuba mytsyhyrytsa asiba nipykze Sose, Maria tahatse zipiakzyknaha taparaktas sopykwy ty nikaranaha. Sesus ty zinaronaha. Tapara tu bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuëhëtsa Maria pe niy:

— Bykyze abykyhy mopurukze Sesus ty tsipinaro — niy. Iwa bijoikpe iknykta ipe niy. Iwatsahi Sesus ty zinaronaha.

Izo ije ahatsa Sesus Deus wahoro zubata bo zioқтыhyryknaha.

²²⁻²³ Niahatsahi izotsa Serusarëhe bo Sesus zioқтыhyryknaha. Tubabatu Moises Deus harere ziwatahaka Sudeutsa bo:

— Kyze estuba byzoje zirahaze makuskyry nipuruk, ikiahatsa ziknapamykysokota bo siraratsa ty nyny tsimaha. Ziknapamykysokota siraratsa ty Deus okze mysiba — niy. Iwaze makuskyry je wasani niyzikzo. Tabykyhy humo tsakurëtatsa. Iwatsahi Sose Maria iwatsa Serusarëhe bo tahatse Deus wahoro zubata bo zibykyknaha. Iwatsahi ziknapamykysokota bo zibykyknaha. Deus bo Sesus ziwatawykynaha. ²⁴ Isukzata amytudutsa

petoktsa ty ziknapamykysokota bo nyny niaha. Iwaze ziknapamykysokota amytudutsa Deus okze tysiba. Tubabatu Moises Deus harere Sudeutsa bo nitsasoko:

— Wytyk tapara makuskyry pepurukze. Deus makuskyry soho motsaso:

“Abykyhywyzytykta, atakta metutu kabo nyny tsimy. Katsewata. Kabo metutu abykyhywyzytykta humo” mykara.

Iwatsahi Sose Maria ahatsa Sesus ziknapamykysokota bo zibykyknaha. Siraratsa ziknapamykysokota bo nyny niaha. Deus harere humo amytudutsa petoktsa ty nyny niaha. Siraratsa ty nyny niahaze iwatsahi aparakbaha sihyrinymyrëtsa, Maria wasani mozikzo — niaha. Moises Deus harere Sudeutsa bo nitsasoko:

— Ziknapamykysokota bo siraratsa ty nyny tsimaha. Ziknapamykysokota Deus okze siraratsa mysiba. Taparakta bykyhy nipuruk — niy.

Iwa Moises Deus harere ziwatahaka.

Simeõ soho.

²⁵ Aba ikia bo Simeõ soho piwatahaka. Kyze maku Simeõ inarokota. Atahi Serusarëhe eze ziknapykyk. Tubabatu Deus harere humo nispirikpota. Deus harere bo hyÿ ziknakara. Atahi mymyoktyhyrykta piperyky. Mymyoktyhyrykta Sudeutsa bo myze sakurëtsa moziknaha. Deus hyrikoso ituk tu hÿ. ²⁶ Tapara Deus hyrikoso Simeõ pe niy.

— Deus myzipehata tsipiny. Iwaze Deus myzipehata tsipinyze tu tsimyyhyrikosokda — niy.

²⁷ Iwaze izotsa ibykyhy tsibik tuk Deus wahoro

zubata bo inapupunahaze. Deus hyrikoso Simeõ pe:

— O ikia Deus wahoro zubata bokta — niy. Ata kino Deus wahoro zubata bo nitsuk. Izotsa Deus wahoro zubata bo Sesus zibykyknaha iwatsahi Deus harere bo hyỹ niaha.

²⁸ Niytahi Simeõ Sesus ziny. Iwatahi zebykyk. Deus soho humo tsiharereziurẽta. Nitsasoko:

²⁹ — Abaka kakurẽta. O Deus aharere humo wasani my.

Hawa atsumuẽhĩtsa pe tsiky atsatu tsiky kara. Uta abaka kakurẽta tu mohyrikosokda.

³⁰ Abaka zipehata mymyoktyhyrykta iny — niy. Simeõ ibykykhy soho nitsasohozo:

³¹ — Atahi kytsa okzetu zipehata zumu.

³² Atahi haramwe hyrity wata.

Hawa haramwe humo kytsa ske buruk moko-zonaha.

Katsa bipyritsa ahatsa niwatihi Deus ske bo mymyoktyhyrykta humo aparakbaha sihyrinymyrẽtsa.

Bipyritsa bo izumu.

Deus aparakbaha humo tsimypokzitsiarẽta iwatahi mybo izumu.

Iwatahi zipehata bipyritsa bo niwatihi izumu.

Atahi haramwe hyrity wata ahatyryktsa Sudeutsa bo zumu.

Haramwe wata Sudeutsa bo iwatsahi kytsa okze ka siharereziurẽtsa moziknaha — niy.

³³ Ipyktsa ije niwatihi paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Hawa ha ty Simeõ ibykykhy soho nitsasoko ana humo hi nipybybaiknaha.

³⁴ Niytahi Simeõ Sesus je pe niy:

— Wabyty! Deus abykyhy ziny. Sudeutsa sizubarëtsa ihumo Deus harere bo batu yhỹ zikaha. Utsa Sudeutsa ihumo Deus harere bo hỹ zikaha. Sizubarëtsa ihumo ba siakparawy. Deus atakta abykyhy ziwatawy iwatsahi hawa ha ty kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrëta. Iwaze kytsa Deus humo sispihikrëtsa ihumo jokpitsihĩbara.

³⁵ Ikia niwatihi ba asukatsihik. Abykyhy taypykze kytsa humo sinini mykara. Ikia kino niwatihi sinini tsimykara. Sinini ty sokorotsapu wata ty paskoik naha sinini tsimy — niy.

Iwa Simeõ Maria bo nitsasoko.

Ana inarokotatsa soho.

³⁶ Kyze Deus wahoro eze Deus sohokotsata niy. Atatsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapykyryk. Ana inarokotatsa. Panuweu ste. Ase astsabarëtsa. Nitsaikbatatsa oitëta kwatero anos. ³⁷ Tubabatu ibarikta nihyrikosokda. Ata tuk mytsyhyry wa ziytyk tseheze iwaze maku nihyrikosokda iwaze atatsa hi nipytsabyri iwatatsahi Deus wahoro eze ziknapykyryk. Iwatatsahi Deus bo ziknapamykysoko. Atatsa tu ziknatadukutu Deus bo ziknasakibaziki. ³⁸ Iwaze baba tu izotsa Deus wahoro zubata bo inapupunahaze atatsa kino niwatihi izumu. Iwaze Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo mykurëtsa, ikia humo kakurëtatsa. Ikia hi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta — niy.

Atatsa Sudeutsa sizubarëtsa bo nitsasoko. Deus zipehata ziperykynaha. Asahi Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Asahi Deus zipehata ibo mysioktyhyryk.

Nasare bo ziksizonaha.

³⁹ Deus wahoro eze zipykanahaze tahahudikhudikwy bo ziksizonaha. Sose, Maria, Sesus ahatsa, Karireja bo ziksizonaha. Nasare bo zumunaha.

⁴⁰ Iwaze Sesus tsiupyhyritorykrêta taypykyk. Tsihyrinymyrêta. Deus tatse humo tsakurêta nikara. Ihumo iakparawy. Iharereziuwy.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata eze nitare.

⁴¹ Pororo ziknakara Sose Maria iwa ahatsa Sudeutsa myikaha bo nikozorenaha. Serusarêhe bo niukurunaha. Simyikaha bo nikozore kozorekenaha. Deus taparaktsa nisitsumuêhîkî mytsaty ziknakaranaha. ⁴² Sesus niskyrybyrize Serusarêhe bo zioptyhyryknaha. ⁴³ Kyze simyikaha nepyke ziksizonaha. Sesus Serusarêhe eze nitare. Ipyktsa ije ahatsa tahatse ty batu ityny.

⁴⁴ — O kytsa tuk ja naukuru — niaha. Batu meky watu. Bykyze zunubaze, tahatykytsa bo situktsa kino niwatihi ispe niaha:

— O mytse ja Sesus sa ikiahatsa tuk — niaha. Situkytsa kino:

— O batu. Katsa batu ityny — niaha.

⁴⁵ Iwaze itynybyitsa hi Serusarêhe bo ziksizonaha. Tahatse ziberikinaha. ⁴⁶ Kyze harakykbyihi zurunahaze. Deus wahoro zubata eze ibo zumunaha. Taparaktsa baze nidyhyky. Sihyrinymyrênikitsa harere ziwabyky. Situk zinymyryky.

⁴⁷ Taparaktsa tihi:

— O atakta tsihyrinymyrêta — nikaranaha. Ije iypyktsa ahatsa nipybynaha. ⁴⁸ Ije tihi:

— O katse hawa sa tsimykara. Ikia pokzi batu myku. Botua tsikzaberikinaha — niy. ⁴⁹ Sesus tihi:

— Amo sa tsimozikberikinaha Utakta kazo wahoro eze iktare. Kazo zikpehata, nawa kasopyk — my.

⁵⁰ Ipyktsa ije:

— Amy skaraba — niaha. Batu sihyrinymyry.

⁵¹ Iwaze Sesus situk Nasare bo ziksizonaha. Zikzibytuhukutu hyŷ ispe nikara. Iwatatsahi ije tatse soho humo mytsatyziu nikara.

⁵² Iwaze Sesus zinymyrybaba. Itaypykze tsi-paikrêta niyzik. Deus ihumo tsakurêta. Aparak-baha niwatihi ihumo siakparawy.

3

Suão Batista Deus wasania ty ziknatsasoko.

¹ Iwaze Deus Suão bo nitsasokoze. Tiberias Sesa Homa pehatsa niapykyryk, Pôtsio Piratus Sudeja ezektsa pehatsa, Erodes Karireja ezektsa pehatsa, Piripi Itureja ezektsa pehatsa, Piripi Tarakoita ezektsa pehatsa niwatihi. Atahi Erodes tsy. Iwaze Deus Suão bo nitsaso. Anas Kajapas taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa. Risanja Abirene ezektsa pehatsa niy. Iwa. ²⁻³ Suão Sakarias tse jerukbara eze Deus ipe niy:

— Sizubarêtsa pihik ty tysiharasusu — niy. Iwatsahi sispirikporêtsa moziknaha. Ikiahi:

— O kytsa ahasopyksapybyri tsmoewybaiknahaktsa Deus harere bo hyŷ tsimahaktsa — tsimykara. Pihik ty pahaharasusu zeka ahaspirikporêtsa tsmoziknaha. Ikia tsipahaharasusuze

kytsa mekywatsatu tsimoziknaha iwatawy. Niy-tahi Deus ahasopyksapybyritsa ky pahaokzohik.

Iwatahi Suão buburu sak bo niukuru. Buburu Sorodão inarokota. Nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty ziknapamykysoko.

⁴ Taparaka Deus Isaijas bo nitsasoko. Isaijas Deus sohotsa. Deus harere Isaijas ziwatahaka:

— “Maku jerukbara buruk hua mykara. Opykani mopamykysoko:

‘Pykyhytuty Deus ske bo tsimy’.

Tsipiskezoze buruhuwa tsipiske.

⁵ Wytyk hoke taharatõtõ. Hara buruk piske-zozikiknaha.

Iske myiha humo tsihokdaharẽna buruhuwa tsizoziknaha.

Batu iske sapy iwaze tiskeziurẽta mozik.

Hawa kytsa iske pizozikiknaha nawaha Suão Deus zipehata haraze aparakbaha mysispirikpo

iwatsahi kytsa Deus zipehata piperykynaha.

⁶ Aparakbaha Deus mykaraze iktsa maha. Deus bo ityryktsa mysioktyhyryk” niy.

Nawa myske Deus zipehata mozumuku.

⁷ Kyze myzubaha Suão bo zumukunaha. Aparakbaha mysiharasusukuze. Ispe nikara:

— Ikiahatsaktsa pyryhyktsa myrawy watsa — niy. Pyryhyktsa pokso tytururukiknaha. Ikiahatsa niwatihi. Aty sa ahape:

— O ahasopyksapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha iwatsahi Deus iakyriwy pokso tsimytururukiknahaktsa — niy. ⁸ Aba ikiahatsa Deus harere bo hyỹ tahaktsa. Kytsa bo batu ahamyi tsihikik tsipiwatawynaha. Aparakbaha

tsiwatawynahaktsa. Ikiahatsa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha:

— O Abarão taparakta mydiri. Iwatahi Deus myhumo bazik takyri — tsimaha. Batu ba. Ikiahatsa tihi:

— Katsa zuba myhyrizikwani — tsimaha. — Ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry. Deus haraharetsa tuk Abarão tsekokatsa mysisukni ziky. ⁹ Ikiahatsa wiharatatsa, aba botu wywyk zizowy. Iharatatsa buruk mysikakarenahaze. Hwi iharasapybyita tu izo bo piochtsokik — nikara. Hawa kytsa hwi isapybyitakta piwenaha nawa aty imysapybyikitsa tu mykara sinini ykarawy bo pipehaka.

¹⁰ Iwatsahi parakbaha ipe niaha:

— Hawa skaraba tsimaha — nikaranaha.
¹¹ Iwaze ispe niy:

— Aty petok suk zeka estuba nynyty isukbyita bo. Aty idisahawykyta zeka disahawybyita bo nynyty — nikara.

¹² Asaktsa ispehatsa tsyhyryze okyrysarobyktsitsa izumunahaze — O tymyharasusukta! — Suão pe nikaranaha:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa! Hawa skaraba tsimaha — niaha. ¹³ Suão tihi:

— Okyrysaro ahapehakatsa ahape maha atsatu tsiapiaksenaha. Ana ty zuba wabehyryk tsimaha! niy. Batu amy tohi tsimaha — nikara.

¹⁴ Sodadutsa niwatihi ipe niaha:

— Hawa skaraba katsa kino tsimaha — niaha. Suão tihi:

— Batu kytsa okyrysaro ty ka okok okok byitaha ikiahatsaktsa ahapaikrêtsa humo batu tsiaksenaha. Ahakyriukrêtsaktsa paik paik byitaha.

Sipybyrëtsa ikiahatsa pokso batu okyrysaro ze-byknaha. Batu okyrysaro humo mybarapetu tsimaha. Ahapehatsa okyrysaro ty ahabo nyny my. Anahumo hi ahakurëtsa tynakaranaha — nikara.

¹⁵ Niytahi aparakbaha batu sihyrinymyry. Suão harere humo. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu nikaranaha:

— Aty skaraba Suão, Suão Deus zipehata ja. Tozeka ja Kiristu — nikaranaha. ¹⁶ Suão aparakbaha pe nikara:

— Utakta pihik ty zuba pahaharasusuku. Usta mozumuta. Atahi tsimysapyrëta myhyrizikwani. Utakta batu. Ipyrysuktsa mysibokik zeka kasikpybyrëta. Utakta pihik ty zuba aparakbaha mysiharasusuku. Atakta maku hi Kiristu Deus zipehata Deus hyrikoso ahabo mynasik myzipeha. Deus hyrikoso rika wata ahabo mynasik. Hawa miwa rika humo amypubyri nawa Deus hyrikoso humo tsimysapyrëna ty zuba pahahyrinymyry myspirikporëtsa tsimoziknaha. Deus hyrikoso mynasikze ikiahatsa tuk mynapykyryk.

¹⁷ Kiristu mozumuze maku dua ty wabe mozikta wata. Mektsaktsa ispawaha pipapara. Siriktsa mysizokezeze ispa zipaparakanaha. Anawahi Kiristu aparakbaha metutu my. Izo bo mysisapywy. Asaktsa simysapybyitsaktsa sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Anaenze izo ba zikbe naha byikia bo. Ustsaktsa simysapyrëtsaktsa ituk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Iwa aparakbaha metutu mykara — Suão niy.

¹⁸ Kyze Suão niukuru, wasania ty aparakbaha bo nipamykysoko. Niukuruze wasania ty kytsa

bo nipamykysoko. ¹⁹ Iwaze Erodes sipehakatsa Karireja eze zikniapykyryk. Suão tsipa humo tyzioktyhyk. Sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo mot-sahuruk tsihikik. Nezeba Suão Erodes zipehaka. Erodias soho nitsasoko: Suão ipe niy:

— Ikia atsy oke tsioktyhyryk batu iktsa zuba ziky. Ikia batu amysapy. Usa amysapybara ty tsiky kara — niy.

²⁰ Erodes zisapybyikik nikara. Aba usta imys-apybara ty niy. Suão sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo zipehahik niy.

Sesus harasuwy.

²¹ Kyze Suão aparakbaha nisiharasusubaze Sesus ibo izumu ipe niy:

— Tsikarasusukta — niy.

Iwaze Suão Sesus hi ziharasusu. Sesus Deus bo nipamykysokoze bijoikpe sakpare niy. ²² Deus hyrikoso inasik. Deus hyrikoso amytudu hyrity wata inasik. Amytudu ipapyry bete inazo. Iak-soho bijoikpe iknyky ziwaby:

— Ikiakta katse baba tahi. Ikia humo kamy-pokzitsiarēta. Ikia humo kakurēta — niy. Iwa Deus Sesus pe niy.

Taparaktsa Sesus diritsa.

²³ Sesus kino taypykze tirīta anos Deus soho ty sizubarētsa nisihyrinymyryky. Iwaze Deus hyriziktsokzawy humo ziakbataze. Aparakbaha nipamykysokonaha:

²⁴ — O atakta Sose tse ja — nikaranaha. Batu ba Deus tse babata zuba. Sose ta Eri tse niy. Eri ta Matate tse. Matate ta Rewi tse. Rewi ta Meki tse. Meki ta Sanai tse.

Sanai ta Sose tse. Sose ta Matatias tse. ²⁵ Matatias ta Amos tse. Amos ta Naũ tse. Naũ ta Esri tse.

Esri ta Nakai tse. ²⁶ Nakai ta Marate tse. Marate ta Matatias tse. Matatias ta Semei tse. Semei ta Sose tse.

Sose ta Soda tse. ²⁷ Soda ta Soana tse. Soana ta Resa tse. Resa ta Sorababeu tse. Sorobabeu ta Sarateu tse.

Sarateu ta Neri tse. ²⁸ Neri ta Mereki tse. Mereki ta Adi tse. Adi ta Kosã tse. Kosã ta Emadã tse.

Emadã ta Er tse. ²⁹ Er ta Sosue tse. Sosue ta Eriesa tse. Eriesa ta Sorĩ tse. Sorĩ ta Matate tse.

Matate ta Rewi tse. ³⁰ Rewi ta Simeõ tse. Simeõ ta Suda tse. Suda ta Sose tse. Sose ta Sona tse.

Sona ta Eriakĩ tse. ³¹ Eriakĩ ta Merija tse. Merija ta Mena tse. Mena ta Matata tse. Matata ta Natã tse.

Natã ta Dawi tse. ³² Dawi ta Sese tse. Sese ta Obede tse. Obede ta Boas tse. Boas ta Saro tse.

Saro ta Nasõ tse. ³³ Nasõ ta Aminadabe tse. Aminadabe ta Ami tse. Ami ta Esrõ tse. Esrõ ta Peres tse.

Peres ta Suda tse. ³⁴ Suda ta Sako tse. Sako ta Isake tse. Isake ta Abarão tse. Abarão ta Tera tse.

Tera ta Nako tse. Nako ta Seruke tse. ³⁵ Seruke ta Rakau tse. Rakau ta Pareke tse. Pareke ta Ebe tse.

Ebe ta Sara tse. ³⁶ Sara ta Kaina tse. Kaina ta Arapakasade tse. Arapakasade ta Sê tse. Sê ta Noe tse.

Noe ta Rameke tse. ³⁷ Rameke ta Metuserẽ tse. Metuserẽ ta Enoke tse. ³⁸ Enoke ta Sarete tse. Sarete ta Marereu tse.

Marereu ta Kaina tse. Kaina ta Enos tse. Enos ta Ses tse. Ses ta Adão tse. Adão ta Deus tse. Iwa niaha.

4

Satanas Sesus ziazkobyriki naha soho.

¹ Sesus tuk Deus hyrikoso ziknapykyryk iwatatu buburu Sorodão inarokota bo ziksizo. Ziksizozе Deus hyrikoso jerukbara bo zioкtyhyryk. Anaeze hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa Sesus bo zumuku. Diabo inarokota niy. Sesus bo izumuze atahi Sesus Deus harere bo ka yh̃ yh̃ byitykta ana nizihikik.

² Sesus iharere humo batu yh̃ niy. Iwa estuba byzoje zirahaze Sesus hauk ahabyitatu niapykyryk. Byzoje estuba zirahaze irapa izumu. Hauk ahabyitatu zikzurukutahi irapa izumu.

³ Iwaze Diabo ipe niy:

— Ikia Deus tse tihi zeka ta harahare pe. “Atsikara tuziktykta” — niy.

⁴ Batu Sesus niy. Tubabatu taparaktsa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahakanaha:

— Kytsa batu mydisahawy humo zuba mozurukunaha. Sizubarêtsa disahawy hauk maha zeka sispitu zuba mykaranaha. Sizubarêtsa Deus harere bo hỹ maha zeka sakurêtsa moziknaha. Sakurêtsa — niaha. Iwa taparaktsa ziwatahakanaha.

⁵ Iwaze Diabo Sesus hara joboni tabo zioкtyhyryk. ⁶ Ipe niyzo:

— Nanabyi bo iktsa tykta — niy. Atsoko mybarawy tsizubarêna nizokparaka. Aidy sityryktsa tuze niwatihi natakaha. ⁷ Diabo kino:

— Uta anaty abo nynybaik my. Ikia hi sipehakatsa tsimozik. Sityryktsa ikia sopyk abazubata maha. Ikia asoho mynatsasokonaha “Atakta tsimysapyrêta” mynakaranaha. Aba uta kapitão mybarawy ezehta myzubaha katyryktsa.

Aty kakparawy zeka ibo mybarawy ty nyny my. Ikia kaokeryk aekaratsa humo puruk puruk zuba tsimy zeka kabo tsimytsaso zeka, “Ikia tsamysapyrêta” iwa tsimy zeka mybarawy ty abo nyny my. Anamy mozik — niy. Iwa Diabo Sesus pe nikara.

⁸ Sesus:

Batu niy. Tubabatu taparaktsa papeu iwatahaha humo. Deus harere ziwatahakanaha tihi:

— Deus bo zuba tynapamykysokonaha “Ikia tsamysapyrêta”. Ata kino zipehakaze ikiahatsa iharere humo zuba hyĩ tsimykaranaha — ziwatahakanaha. Iwa de.

⁹ Iwaze Diabo Sesus bo izumuzo. Diabo Serusarêhe bo Sesus zioqtyhyryk. Anaeze Deus wahoro zubata hara bete ziriktohothikare. Joboniha bo zioqtyhyryk. Niytahi ipe niy:

— Ikia Deus tse tihi zeka nabo wytyk bo tukutyny. Tyk bo tynapurukta! Taparaktsa wataha:

¹⁰ “Bijoikpe iknyktsitsa Deus tsumuẽhĩtsitsa ikia bo mynasipeha. Paperykynaha. Ikia humo simypokzitsiukrêtsa” niaha. Ziwatahakanahazo.

¹¹ “Haraharetsa bete tsimynaraha zeka bijoikpe iknyktsa aty paik maha. Iwatahi ba zikahyrikywy” niaha — niy.

¹² Sesus:

Batu niy. — Tubabatu taparaktsa Deus harere ziwatahakanaha. “Deus ta ba ziazkobyrynaha”. Hawa ha ty ikia tsimyzihikik Deus bo batu tsizipeha. Iwa taparaktsa ziwatahakanaha — niy.

¹³ Iwaze Diabo Sesus bo imysapybyikia ty zipehaka. Sesus iharere humo batu yhyĩ niy. Diabo nipamykysobaze zerekekspyk.

Sesus tahyriziktsokzawy humo ziakbata Karireja eze.

¹⁴ Sesus Karireja bo ziksizo. Deus hyrikoso ituk ziknapykyk. Myzubaha paikpa isoho ziknat-sasokonaha. Isohowy ziwabybanaha. ¹⁵ Sesus Deus wahoro eze ziakbataze nishyrynymyryky. Myzubaha iharere siakparawy.

Sesus Nasare eze niapykyrykspyk.

¹⁶ Kyze Sesus Nasare bo ziksizo. Anaeze itaypyk. Iwaze mybyrykywy eze Sesus Deus wahoro bo pororo ziknakara. Deus wahoro bo nitsuk. ¹⁷ Niytahi ziknapamykysokota perytsa Deus harere ty papeu ty Sesus bo nyny niy. Iwaze kyik niy. Deus harere iwatahaha nitsasoko. Opykani haty nikara, sizubarêtsa ziwabykynaha. Tubabatu Deus harere Isaijas ziwatahaka. Isaijas Deus sohokotsa Sesus papeu ty zoksapare niy. Niytahi papeu zikaha. Iwatahaha:

¹⁸ — Deus hyrikoso katuk mynapykyryk. Iwatahi uta sinamybyitsa bo zikpeha.

Sinamybyitsa bo wasaniha motsasoko.

Sihurukuhutsa bo zikpeha. Tysisapare.

Sihyrizikubyitsa bo zikpeha. Tysizororowyta! Iwaze mokozozonaha.

Sipokzitsiukbyikitsa bo zikpeha. Ahapybywyt-sitsa bo aidy pãotaha!

¹⁹ Uta sizubarêtsa bo zikpeha. Ispe my “Deus tsimysapyrêta.

Myzubaha mysisapywyky. Sitsyhyryze Deus bo maha”.

Iwa papeu humo ziwatahakanaha. Abaka iharere wasani mykara — niy.

²⁰ Sesus iwatahaha opykani haty nikara. Papeu zihokbohik, iperykytsa bo nynyrezo niy. Iwaze dyhyzo niy. Kytsa Deus wahoro eze nidyhydyhykynahatsa nikozotoktokonaha. ²¹ Iwaze ispe niy:

— Isaijas Deus harere ziwatahaka. Jabasykyri tsiwabykynaha. Abaka iwahi mykara — niy.

²² Sizubarëtsa Deus wahoro eze ziwabykynahaze, Sesus humo siharereziurëtsa. Iharere siakparawy. Ziwabykynahaze ihumo sipybyrëtsa. Iwatsahi asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

²³ — Aty skaraba Sose tse ja — nikaranaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Tozeka ja ikiahatsa hi aharere tsimytsasokonaha “O mozororowykytsa ikia arahwiwy tsiku!” Amy ty ikia tsiky kara botu tsiwabynaha hÿ. Kaparanaũ eze tuze ikia soho botu tsiwabynaha hÿ. Aba atsatu ahudikhudikwy eze tu tsimy. Ikia ahudikhudikwy eze niwatihikta kabo tsimy — nikara.

²⁴ Uta ikiahatsa pe:

— Hawa motsasoko wasani mykara. Deus sohokotsa tahahudikhudikwy eze tu zeka batu wasani sisopyk. Wasani habiytsa tu kytsa batu siakparawy — niy. Wasani mykarazo.

²⁵ — Tubabatu Isareu eze hyritsikbyrize. Hyritsik baratu harakykbyi niytyk tseheze. Sirapa izumu. Iwaze Deus Erias haramukuka bo zipeha.

²⁶ Atatsa Sarepata eze niapykyryk. Sidõ eze niapykyryk. Atatsa Sudeubyitatsa. Bipyri. Erias Deus sohokotsa atatsa bo zipeha. Haramukukaka sizubarëza Isareu eze. Deus Erias zipeha haramukuka bipyri bo — Sesus nikara.

²⁷ — Tubabatu Eriseu niwatihi Deus sohokotsa Isareu eze tu. Nama takōrōrōtsa ty nibibibakata. Sizubarētsa Isareu eze nibibibakanahatsitsa. Eriseu batu isty zororowy. Nama zuba zizororowy. Nama bipyri zuba — Sesus nikara.

²⁸ Ana ziwabykynahaze kytsa Deus wahoro eze tahasakanikinaha. Tahakyrikinaha.

²⁹ Inakyikyikbaiknaha, Sesus itsipa humo zioқтыhyryknaha. Zikyrikinaha tahahudikhudikwy ekze zioқтыhyryknaha. Tahahudikhudikwy hara bete nikaranaha. Hara joboni tabo zioқтыhyryknaha. Iharatsupetowy bo tapetohikta nikaranaha. ³⁰ Batu zikaha. Sesus sitazahara buruk niukuru.

Maku ihyrikoso sapybara ibo pororo ziknakarata.

³¹ Sesus Kaparanaū bo niukuru. Kaparanaū Karireja eze ky. Anaeze Sudeutsa zinymyrykynahatsa wahoro bo nitsuk. Anaeze kytsa nisispirikpoko. ³² Mybyrykywy eze Deus wahoro eze nisispirikpoko. Paikpa iktsa nikaranaha:

— O wasani nikara. Tsihyrinymyrēta babata — nikaranaha. Sesus humo sispirikporētsa.

³³ Anaeze estuba maku ata bo hi hyrikoso sapybara pororo ziknakaranaha. Sesus bo iktsa niyze ibo huahua niy.

³⁴ Nipukaraka:

— Hawa sa myty tsimy Sesus Nasare ezekta. Amy bo sa tsikzumu. Tsimymyiksiwyhik tsihikik sa. Ikia soho humo kahyrinymyrēta. Ikia Deus zapehata — niy.

³⁵ Sesus hyrikoso sapybara zipuha:

— Aksobyity! Nabo pãoty — niy. Maku wytyk bo inaraha. Hyrikoso sapybara humo kytsa okze tu inaraha. Batu nabaze taty hyrikywy ahabyita. Sesus harere humo ziponaha.

³⁶ Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarẽtsa ibaze tu nikozotok-tokozonaha:

— O amy skaraba Sesus hyrikoso sapybara pe: “Nabo pãotaha” myze hyỹ sisopyk — niaha.

³⁷ Iwaze nanabyitaba Sesus soho ziwabyky-naha.

Sesus sizubarẽtsa nisizororowyky.

³⁸ Sesus kyikykyk niy. Deus wahoro ekze izoik. Iwaze Simaõ wahoro bo nitsuk. Anaeze Simaõ wapyry niapykyryk. Atatsa ityrykani ihumuẽzumu. ³⁹ Wahoro ezektsa Sesus bo nitsasokonaha. ³⁹ Niytahi Sesus iwanu baze rikto niy. Ityryk ykzo pe niy. Iwaze ityrykani ihumuẽzumu iwatatsa tu mahani. Iwaze atsoko kyik niy, kytsa nisidisahawyky.

⁴⁰ Iwaze zunabazoze sizubarẽtsa ituktsa simy-itsapyritsa Sesus bo nasioktykynaha. Nanabyi nazukmuwykynahatsa Sesus bo nisioktykynaha. Iwaze simyitsapyritsa tatsyhyrypetsa ty sihumo paik nikaranahaze nisizororowybaik. ⁴¹ Hyrikoso sapybara kino niwatihi nisiksiwyhik. Asa kino kytsa ekze nisiksiwyhikze huahua niaha:

— Ikiakta Deus tse hi. Deus pehaha hi — niaha. Iwatahi Sesus hyrikoso sapybara nisibetsakik:

— Ahakso byitaha! — niy. Sihyrinymyrytsa Sesus hi Deus tse babata. Sesus Deus pehaha sihyrinymyrẽtsa iwatahi anatyhi — batu tyso — niy. Iwaze Sesus harere humo niaksohobyrinaha.

Sesus wasaniha nitsasoko.

⁴² Iwaze inakyokze Sesus nio. Atazuba jerukbara bo niukuru. Kytsa sizubarẽtsa Sesus ziberikinaha. Zihobyknahaze ipe niaha:

— Amo sa tsipiksikiri, mytuk tutarekta — niaha.

⁴³ Sesus ispe niy:

— Batu zik. Aba utakta ustsá hudikhudikwy eze ktsa bo Deus harere humo mysispirikpo. Iwatahi ikzumu — niy. Deus soho ty mysispirikpo. Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

⁴⁴ Sudeutsa zinymyrykynahatsa wahoro bo anabo wasania ty nipamykysoko. Nanabyitaba ziknapamykysoko.

5

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisiwatawy.

¹ Sesus zitsikparaknahatsa bo zumu. Asahi pinymyrynahatsa. Kyze Sesus pihikzotsabyri sak eze niriktohoko. Kenasere pihikzotsabyri inarokota. Myzubaha harape baze tu nirikto-tohokonaha. Zihyrizabaiknaha. Deus harere ziwabykynaha. Sesus Deus harere humo nisispirikpoko. Sizubarẽtsa ziwabykynaha. ² Iwaze petoktsa tsarahatsa bo nikozo. Tsarahatsa nimyra eze niapykyknaha. Zitsikpaparanahatsa botu ziponaha. Niahatsahi tahatõhõryk nitsapikiknaha. ³ Sesus Simaõ tsaraha bo takoro. Ipe niy:

— Nabo pihik itsikpukte tohi bo zuk tykta! — niy. Yhỹ niy. Niytahi tsaraha eze dyhy niy. Sizubarẽtsa tsaraha eze tu nisispirikpoko.

⁴ Iwaze nisispirikpobaze Simaõ pe niy:

— Tsaraha ty nabo maporik bo zoktykta! Anabo ahatōhōryk ty tsioktsoktsokzonahaktsa kytsa! — niy.

⁵— O myhyrinymyrykytsa katsa dik botu tsitsik-paparakanaha. Unata batu istyzo. Iwatsatuza ikia harere zehita hyỹ my. Mytōhōryk taoktsotsokokzo — niy.

⁶ Iwaze Peduru tuktsa piknutsazokowy pihik bo zioktsotsokzonaha. Piknutsa estuba zubabyitsa nasizokonaha. Tōhōryk piknutsa inahareknaha, piknutsa humo asiba niaktsawakba. ⁷ Tahatōhōryk asiba zitsawakbanaha tahatuktsa bo huahua niaha. Tahatuktsa usta tsaraha ezeaktsa bo hua nikaranaha.

— Pany. Aidytahaktsa. Nawazekta! Tymytsumuēhīnaha — niaha. Izumunahaze tsarahatsa petoktsa piknutsa ty inasihareknaha. Piknutsa tsakyririk ty asiba nitaboknaha. ⁸ Anabo Simaō Peduru nikozoze Sesus okeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Sesus humo ispirikporēta hi iwatahi taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Ipe niy:

— O ikiakta ēryktohitu ziktotyкта. Uta kamys-apybyita mykara — niy.

⁹ Nipybybaiknaha. Piknutsa bo paikpa iaktsa nikaranaha. Iwa kytsa kino niwatihi nipybybaiknaha. Piknutsa bo paikpa iaktsa nikaranaha. ¹⁰ Tsiaku, itsy Suāo ahatsa Sebedeu hyrytsa piknutsa estuba zubabyitsa humo nipybybaiknaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahapyby byihu ja! Tapara zikzitsikpa-parakanahaze piknutsa ziknasizokonaha. Abaka

ikiahatsa katuk mektsa ty tysitsumuēhīnaha. Kytsa bo Deus soho tynatsasokonaha. Ahaharere humo ka sizubarētsa Deus harere bo hyĩ maha — niy.

¹¹ Iwaze tahatsaraha ty bybybyuhikare niaha. Tahatōhōryk zerekbaiknaha. Tahanamy kino niwatihi zerekbaiknaha. Iwaze Sesus hapik niukurunaha.

Sesus inakōrōrōbaikta zizororowy.

¹² Nakōrōrōbaikta asiba nibibibata tu zizororowy.

Kyze Sesus hudikhudikwy eze tuze maku ibo izumu. Nakōrōrōbaikta. Atahi Sesus okeryk wytyk bo inaraha. Sesus humo tspirikporēta iwatahi inaraha. Wytyk bo hok bohyk ahata inaraha iwaze ipe:

— O tsahyrinymrynikita, tsipitsihikik zeka tsipikzorowy — niy.

¹³ Sesus ihumo paik niy. Ikia pe — Yhĩ my. Uta pazororowykta — niy. Atsoko iakōrōrōtsa nihokdanaha. ¹⁴ Iwatahi Sesus ipe niy:

— Sasabyitsa bo kaja sosobyity. Aba ikia Deus wahoro ezehta bo tsipawatawy! Hawa taparakta Moises papeu humo ziwatahaka atsatu ikia Deus bo nyny tsimy. Iwaze sizubarētsa azororowy piwabynaha — niy.

¹⁵ Iwatatu Sesus maku pe — Sosobyity. — Nanabyitaba Sesus soho nitsasoko. Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus bo zumunaha ziwabykynaha. Simy-itsapyritsa kino niwatihi ziknasizororowyky.

¹⁶ Sesus kino jerukbara bo atazuba niparak. Anaeze Deus bo nipamykysoko.

Sesus ityryk niakbabata zizororowy.

¹⁷ Kyze Sesus nisispirikpoko. Sizubarëtsa ibo zumunaha. Pariseutsa, Moises harere ty nisihyrinymyrykynahatsa iwatsa zumunaha. Karireja iknyktsa, Sudeja iknyktsa, Serusarëhe iknyktsa sizubarëtsa iwatsa izumubanaha. Deus zikwy Sesus tuk ziknapykyryk. Iwatahi simyitsapyritsa nisizororowyky.

¹⁸ Kyze kytsa ityryk niakbabata zebykyknaha. Iwanu bete tu Sesus bo zebyk tsihikiknaha. Sesus bo ityryk niakbata zihoek tsihikiknaha. Batu dik.

¹⁹ Wahoro inahareknaha. Iwatsahi ityryk niakbabata tatuk batu paku niaha. Sizubarëtsa humo batu paku aha. Iwatsahi wahoro hara bo zidokoronaha. Iziwy zipeksykiknahaze ityryk niakbabata wanu bete inaripiknaha. Sesus okeryk kytsa tazahara bo inaripiknaha. ²⁰ Iwaze Sesus iharereziuwytitsa pe niy:

— O kytsa “Sesus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta” tsimaha. Iwatahi ikiahatsa humo kakurëta — niy. Iwaze ityryk niakbabata pe niy:

— O ikia tihi “Kasapybyita Deus humo batu yhy mykara” tsimy. Iwatatu paokzohik. Amysapybyita tu tsimykara tatu paokzohik inakokozo — niy.

²¹ Iwaze Pariseutsa, Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsitsa niwatihi mytsatyziu nikaranaha. Sesus harere humo tahakyrikinaha.

— Amy skaraba. Hawa sa nitsasoko. Deus zuba mymyokzohik. Ata zuba isapybara ty piokzo mykara — mytsaty nikaranaha. Kytsa iwa mytsaty nikaranaha.

²²⁻²³ Sesus tsihyrinymyrëta tu iwaze ispe niy:

— O hawa skaraba kytsa. Iwahatu pahaok-zohik my zeka tsihokdaharēna. Batu zikozon-aha. Uta kyiktykta my zeka ana humo kino tsihokdaharēna. Nizororoze kazikwybaba humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwatu utakta wyzik niwatihi my — niy. ²⁴Itiryk niakbabata pe niy:

— O uta ape “kyiktykta! Awanu ty pohyrykty! Tsiksikta” — niy.

²⁵ Atsoko inatarikto. Iwaze tawanu ty kokpuhyryk niy. Tawahoro bo ziksi. Deus bo nisakibaziki:

— O ikia humo ka kakurēta. Ikia hi tsikzoro-rowy — nikara. ²⁶Sizubarētsa zinynahaze nipyby-baiknaha. Deus bo nipamykysokonaha:

— O Deus ikia humo ka mykurētsa. Niwa ha ty ka katsa batu tyny — niaha.

Rewi Sesus tuk zinymyrykta niyzik ituk niukuru.

²⁷ Kyze Sesus niparak. Maku pehatsa tsyhyryze siokyrysarobykyktsa bo iksa niy. Rewi inarokota. Siokyrysarobykwy sapy eze nidyhyky. Iwaze Sesus:

— Pany kapikta! — niy. Hyỹ niy.

²⁸ Kyikykyk niy. Tanamy ka zerekbaik. Iapik niparak. ²⁹ Niytahi Rewi tawahoro eze tamyikahaka. Kytsa siokyrysarobykyktsa sizubarētsa, ustsā kino niwatihi, ituk tahadisahakanaha. ³⁰ Pariseutsa, Moises harere soho humo sihyrinymyrētsa kino niwatihi tahakyrikinaha. Asahi zinymyrykynahatsa nisibetsakaknaha:

— Hawa skaraba — tsikykarānaha.

— Ikiāhatsa siokyrysarobykyktsa tuk

tsipahadisahakanaha. Ikiahatsa simysapybyitsa tuk tsipahadisahakanaha — niaha. ³¹ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Simysapybyitsa simyitsapyritsa watsa. Sakurētsaktsa mozororowykytsa bo ba zikumu-naha. Simyitsapyritsa zuba mozororowykytsa bo pomonaha. ³² Iwatahi ikzumu simysapyrētsa bo ka ba. Utakta simysapybyikitsa bo hi ikzumu iwaze simysapybyitsa kahumo simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Iwaze imysapybyri pimoewynaha — niy.

Sesus myzuwy nitsasoko.

³³ Niahatsahi nipamykysokozonaha:

— Suão Batista tuk zinymyrykynahatsa hauk ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Iwaze Deus bo ziknapamykysokonaha. Pariseutsa tuk zinymyrykynahatsa kino niwatihi hauk ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Ikia tuk zinymyrykynahatsa batu. Asa hi mynatahadisahakanaha mozikukunaha niwatihi. Amy humo sa atuk zinymyrykynahatsa tahadisahakanaha — nikaranaha.

³⁴ Sesus ispe niy:

— Maku tasukzaze tatuktsa tuk tamyikaha niy. Tumu mytakuku. Tahadisahakanaha — niy. ³⁵ — Iwaze isukzata myserekze kytsa batu siaku iwaze hauk ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Iwaze utakta kazo bo myziksizoze zinymyrykynahatsa batu siaku iwaze hauk ahabyitsa mykaranaha — niy. Iwaze Sesus Pariseutsa bo nitsasoko, myzuwy soho nitsasoko.

³⁶ Niytahi Sesus nipamykysokozo. Panu soho humo ziwatawyky. Iwa nishyrynymyryky. Sesus tihi:

— Ba aty tohi panu ezytyk ty zizyzyka, isuk ibyky myzutsuku. Iwa my zeka isuk mysykbaik. Panu ibykta tu ezytyk humo mymyibaik — niy.

³⁷ Nipamykysokozo. — Kyze ba aty tohi duabohotsa tsik ezytyk ty siraratsa hwyk ibykta bo pisusu iwa my zeka duabohotsa tsik ezytyk mynapytoze ibykta tsasuk mytok mypokbaik — niy. Duabohotsa tsik tsasuk ibykta bo susu tsimy zeka pimyibaik. ³⁸ Duabohotsa tsik taweba. Duabohotsa tsik ezytyk tsasuk ezytyk eze tu tsipisusu eze ka.

³⁹ Iwaze duabohotsa tsik isuk kino tisapyrēna maha. Bykyze atahi duabohotsa tsik ezytyk batu iakparawy. Asahi:

— O duabohotsa tsik ziperyky jokboha niy — nikara.

6

Sesus Sudeutsa byrykywy soho humo nishyrynymyryky.

¹ Sudeutsa byrykywyze zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus tuk waratok buruk niukurunaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa tirikotsa inasibakanaha nisityhyktyhykyknaha iwaze nisiborokonaha.

² Pariseutsa nipamykysokonaha:

— Amy skaraba niwa tsimykaranaha. Nawa zuruze mybyrykywyze katsaktsa batu tarabaja mysopyk — nikaranaha.

³ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry Dawi soho ziwatahaka. ⁴ Taparakta Dawi itukytsa taharapasykze hawa nikaranaha. Deus wahoro bo nitsuk. Atsikara zibykyknaha. Atsikara Deus bo nyny niy ana hi ziokok. Iwaze itukytsa kino niwatihi ziokoknaha. Atsikara humo Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa zuba zikziokoknaha. Kytsaktsa batu zikaha. Anaka papeu Dawi soho batu ahahyrinymyry ja — niy.

⁵ — Utakta Deus zikpehata ikiahatsa wata. Uta hi mybyrykywy tsihitsa niwatihi my. Uta zuba mybyrykywy eze pipehaka. Myzubaha kaharere bo yh̃y maha — niy.

Sesus itsyhyrype noikta zizororowy.

⁶ Kyze Sesus itsyhyrype noikta zizororowy. Usta mybyrykywyze Sesus Deus wahoro bo nitsuk. Anaeze nisispirikpoko. Atsokyka itsyhyrype noikta bo iksa niy. ⁷ Kytsa taparaktsa zinymyrykynahatsitsa, Pariseutsa kino niwatihi Sesus bo iksaziu nikaranaha. Ibo nikozotokotonaha:

— O mybyrykywyze hawa pizororowy ja — nikaranaha. Hawa Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanahatsa siharere bo ka Sesus batu yh̃y my nizihikiknaha. ⁸ Sesus tsihyrinymyrëta. Hawa taparaktsa mytsaty nikaranaha, Sesus zinymyry. Iwaze Sesus itsyhyrype noikta pe niy:

— Kyiktykta! Mytazahara eze riktotykta — niy. Itsyhyrype noikta atsoko kytsa tazahara eze tarikto. ⁹ Niytahi Sesus taparaktsa nispehaka:

— Utakta ikiahatsa pehatsa. Hawa skaraba mybyrykywy eze ahasopyk. Mybyrykywy wasani ja tsipisapyky zeka, yh̃y tsimaha. Mybyrykywy

eze hawa ja tsipisapybyri zeka wasani ja tsimaha. Mybyrykywy eze kytsa hawa ja tsipitsumuẽhĩkĩ zeka, yhyĩ tsimaha. Mybyrykywy eze kytsa hawa ja tsipimiwyiwy zeka wasani ja tsimaha — niy.

¹⁰ Sesus sizubatsa bo iktsaziu niy. Iwaze itsyhyrype noikta pe niy:

— Atsipa ty kabo nynyty! — niy. Maku tatsipa ty nyny niy. Iwaze nizororohik. ¹¹ Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus humo tahakyrikinaha. Iharere ziwabykinahaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Hawa sa Sesus ty tsimaha tabezehik sa — nikaranaha. Iwa ihumo tahakyrikinahatsa nikaranaha.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisiwatawyky.

¹² Kyze Sesus hara bo nido. Unata Deus bo nipamykysoko. Inakyokze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nisiwatawyky. ¹³ Zinymyrykynahatsa sizubarẽtsa dose ahatsa bo. Sesus kino nisiwatawyky.

¹⁴ Ituk zinymyrykynahatsa: Simaõ ta Peduru ty zinaroko, itsy ãdere kino niwatihi. Tsiaku, Suão Tsiaku tsy. Piripi, Baratoromeu, ¹⁵ Mateus, Tome, usta Tsiaku Arapeu tse, ¹⁶ Tadeu, Simaõ, bipyritsa batu iakparawy Sudas usta Iskariotses inarokota iwatsa, Sesus watawyhytsa. Aibani Sudas Iskariotses Sesus humo isopyksapybyita nikara.

Sesus nisihyrinymyryky iwatatu nisizororowyky.

¹⁷ Sesus hara zikarape bo zinymyrykynahatsa tuk nisik. Amytsĩ eze pykpyk niaha. Iwaze sizubarẽtsa Sesus bo izumunaha. Sizubarẽtsa ituk niũkurunahatsitsa Sesus bo izumunaha. Sudeja

ezeiksa, Serusarēhe ezeiksa, Tiro ezeiksa, Sidō ezeiksa, iwatsa izumukunaha.

¹⁸ Nanabyi ezeiksa izumukunaha. Sesus harere ziwaby tsihikiknaha. Nizororo tsihikiknaha iwatsahi izumukunaha. Mektsaksa hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa situktsa izumukunaha asahi Sesus nisiksiwyhik. ¹⁹ Myzubaha Sesus zibyby tsihikiknaha. Iwatsahi Sesus zikwy humo nizororokonaha. Deus harere humo nisizororoko. Sesus zikwy humo nisizororowyky.

Sesus mykuwy soho mysukatsihikwy ana soho humo nisihyrinymyrky.

²⁰ Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo iktsaziu niy. Sakurēnikitsa soho nitsasoko ispe niy:

— Ahakurētsaksa ikiahatsa batu amy tohi tsimaha.

Ahanamybyitsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

²¹ — Ahakurētsaksa abaka aharaparētsa.

Bykyze ikiahatsa ahadisahawynikitsa tsimaha — niy.

— Ahakurētsaksa ikiahatsa abaka tsi-mopukarakanaha ahamysapybyri humo tsikykaranaha

iwaze hi bykyze hazi tsimykaranaha kawatsa tsimoziknaha.

²² Ahakurētsaksa kytsa ikiahatsa humo tahakyrikinahaze ahape:

“Nabo pāotaha!” mykaranaha. Katuktsa humo takyrikinaha. Iwaze ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Siharerewabymybarētsa, ahaharere pisapybyrikinaha zeka ahakurētsaksa! — niy.

23 — Ahakurētsaktsa, kytsa mymysapybyrikinahaze ikiahatsa soho humo ahakurētsa tsimozik-naha. Ahayzīkrētsaktsa! Deus tukze ahanamy tsizubarēna tsimaha. Tubabatu taparaktsa iwa Deus sohokotsa sisopyk niaha. Deus sohokotsa atsatu sisopyk — Sesus niy.

24 Niytahi Sesus sinamynikitsa bo nipamykysokozo. Sininiwy soho nitsasoko.
— O ahawahi sinini tsimynakaranaha. Aba ahanamyrētsa. Tapara tu ahayzīkrētsa tsimykaranaha.

Ahanamy mopykze sinini tsimykaranaha.

25 O ahawahi sinini tsimynakaranaha.

Abaka ahadisahawyrētsa. Ahadisahawy bo zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka sinini tsimykaranaha.

Bykyzehu aharapa zeka tsimopuziukunaha.

O ahawahi sinini tsimynakaranaha abaka ahayzīkrētsa,

bykyze ahamysapybyri humo mytsaty tsimykaranahaze ana humo hi sinini tsimynakaranaha. Tsimypukakaranaha.

O ahawahi sinini tsimynakaranaha.

26 Sizubarētsa nanabyitaba ikiahatsa humo siharereziurētsa. Iwaze taparaktsa Deus sohobyitsa tu siharereziurētsa. Kytsa “Katsaktsa Deus sohokotsa” mybarapetu ziknakaranaha. Asatu kytsa ziknataharereziu tsihikiknaha. Iwaze sizubarētsa ahahumo siharereziurētsa pykyhytutaha ikiahatsa siwatsa tsimaha — niy.

Mysukyrytsitsa mysipokzitsinaha.

27 Kaharere tsihiwabykynahatsitsa. Uta ikiahatsa pe my:

— Ahasukyrytsitsa tsysipokzitsinaha! Ahasukyrytsitsa tsysapywykynaha zeka wasani tsimykaranaha. ²⁸ Deus bo tsimypamykysokona-haze:

“O Deus kasukyrytsitsa bo wasanitykta. O Deus kasukyrytsitsa humo tsysapywyky”. Iwa ahasukyrytsitsa tsyhyryze Deus bo typamykysokona-ha — niy. Niytahi sisukyrytsitsa sopyk nisiwatawy niy. Sesus nisispirikpozo:

²⁹ — Aty paokpyk zeka usta taba kino niwatihi tsimy. Aty akpyzazawy pibok zeka asuk humo niwatihi nyny taha. Iwa zeka wasani tsimykara.

³⁰ Ba zikakryi aty ape:

“ka bo ja” my zeka ibo nyny tsimy. Aty anamy piakse zeka ba kabo tyzisizokta tsimy wasani tsimaha.

³¹ Sizubarëtsa ahabo wasani maha tsimyzihikinhaha. Iwaze ikiahatsa sibo tsipisapywykynaha atsawatu sisopyk. Atsawatu kytsa bo wasani sisopyk tsimaha.

³² Ikiahatsa ahatukytsa humo zuba ahamypokzitsiukrëtsa zeka Deus okze “ahasopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha” my. Kytsa simysapybyitsa kino niwatihi. Simysapybyitsa situkytsa humo simypokzitsiukrëtsa. Kytsa ykparawytsa mysipokzitsikinaha.

³³ Ikiahatsa kytsa humo wasania ty zuba tsimykaranaha zeka asa kino ahawa tu munaha ikiahatsa sisapybyikitsa watsa. Deus okze ka ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha. Iwatsaze kytsa simysapybyitsa kino niwatihi sisopyk. Simysapybyitsa kytsa bo wasania ty zuba, kytsa sibo sisopyk wasani mykaranaha.

³⁴ Ikiahatsa ahanamy ty kytsa bo nynyspyk tsimaha zeka kyze myzisionaha iwa mytsaty tsimaha. Deus okzeka ahamysapybyitsa tsimaha. Kytsa simysapybyitsa kino niwatihi iwa mykaranaha. Tahanamy ty nyny mykaranaha zeka bykyze sinamy pisizonaha. Iwaze hi sinamy sibo myzisionaha.

³⁵ Ahasukyrytsitsa tysipokzitsikinaha! Tysis-apywykynahaktsa! Ahanamy ty nynyspyktaha! Iwaze ahanamy ja myzisizo. Ba ahanamy ziperynaha. Iwaze ahanamy baba Deus tuk tsizubarēna. Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha.

³⁶ Deus myzubarētsa bo mymysapywyikik. Asa kino iharere humo batu yh̄y mykaranaha, asa bo hi mysisapywyikik, simysapyrētsa niwatihi mysis-apywyikik. Abazubatsa mysisapywyikik. Ikiahatsa ahamypokzitsiukrētsaktsa! Ahazo wata at-sawatu tsimypokzitsikinaha — Sesus niy.

Zinyziukunaha maktsa humo tu ispe nikara.

³⁷ — O atakta “batu imysapy ba zikaha” iwaze ba ziktsasonaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka usts ahasoho kino niwatihi “O atakta batu imysapy” maha. Iwaze batu tyso: “Atakta batu wasani ba zikaha”. Iwa tsimaha zeka usts ahasoho kino niwatihi: “Atakta batu wasani” maha. Ikiahatsa kytsa simysapybyri humo tysiokzonaha Deus kino niwatihi ahamysapybyri humo pahaokzo — Sesus nikara. Iwa Sesus nisispirikpoko. ³⁸ Niytahi ispe niyzo:

— Harape bo nynyntaha! Iwaze usts kytsa kino ahabo nyny maha. Hawa ha ty nyny tsimaha zeka abazuba tsiapiaksenaha. Kytsa ahabo nyny mahaze peryk inaharek zektawa. Mytōbaik zekywa.

Mysidydyky. Tsizubarēna ty nyny tsimaha zeka, abazuba tsipiaksenaha. Tsikaeni zuba nyny tsimaha zeka, iwaze tsikaeni zuba ahabo kytsa nyny maha — Sesus nikara.

³⁹ Sesus nipamykysokozo. Ihyrizikubyrita soho humo nitsasoko. Nisihrinymyryky:

— Harape hyrizikubyritsa tu zeka ba zikara-peoktynaha. Iwa zeka wytyk hoke bo mynaharazuknaha.

⁴⁰ — Pinymyrykyta tsikaeni zuba zinymyryta. Ihyrinymyrytsa abazuba izinymyry. Pinymyryziu zeka tahyrinymyrytsa watu mozik. Tahyrinymyrywy pepykze tahyrinymyrytsa watu mozik.

⁴¹ — O kytsa amo skaraba ikia aziky hyrizik oke bo hwi upa tsibik bo tsimykozozе. Hwi puho ahyrizik okeze tuze batu zikozo. Ahany byizeka hwi puho ahyrizik okeze tu tsimy. ⁴² Hawa tsimaha aziky pe tsimy:

“Byri kaziky, uta ahyrizik okebo humo hu my” tsimy — niy. — O ikia myziharawatahanaha ziktawa niy. Batu ahahyrinymyry. Tapara hwi puho ahyrizik eze taty hyrybokty iwaze iktasaziu tsimy iwaze aziky tsipitsumuēhī. Niytahi hwi upa ty aziky hyrizik okeze ky bo hu tsimy — niy. Sesus nikarazo. Iwaze ikia wasani tsimy zeka aziky tsipitsumuēhī.

Hwi ihara aha niwatihi nisispirikpoko.

⁴³ — Kyze hwi tisapyrēta zeka ihara kino niwatihi tisapyrēta. Wihara sapybyi my zeka hwi batu isapy my. Hwi isapy byizeka wihara kino

batu isapy mozik — niy. ⁴⁴ — Ihara bo tsimykonzonahaze hwi tsinyaha. Wihara humo hwi tsinyaha. Hwitsa sinyhytsa anahi wihara baba — niaha. — Hwi inikoso eze zeka ba umaha hara zikzibanaha. Kytsa umaha hara ty zyzyk maha, batu duabohoharatsa kino niwatihi bazyk zikaha. Hwi initsa eze zeka batu duabohotsa haratsa ty zyzyk zikaha. Kytsa duabohoharatsa mytsihikiknaha zeka duabohotsa sisakatsa ty zyzyk maha.

⁴⁵ Kytsa wihara watsa niy. Aty tisapyrēna bo mytsaty nikara ana humo hi imysapywyky zuba. Imysapybyita hawa mytsaty nikara ana humo hi imysapybara ty nikara. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha, ana humo kino tsimoziknaha — niy.

Petok wahoro humo nisispirikpoko.

⁴⁶ — Aty ja kape: “O mypehakatsa” my. Iwatsa tu kaharere bo batu ma tsimaha — niy. Ikiahatsa kape mypehakatsa tsimaha zeka iwaze kaharere bo hyŷ tsimaha. ⁴⁷ Aty kabo zumu. Kaharere ziwaby atahi hyŷ nikara. Hawa iwata humo pawatawy.

⁴⁸ Atahi maku wata atahi wahoro nizuknize. Harahare eze ziukuru. Ihoke zihiboani ziuku. Iwaze zopoktsa mynabybyknahaze. Hyritsik nawōze. Pihik mynapokze wahoro bo mozumuze baziknatsehepetok. Iwa maha zeka ba ziknazuru. Atakta kaharere ziwabyze iwaze kaharere bo hyŷ nikara.

⁴⁹ Atakta kaharere ziwabykyze kaharere bo batu yhy ziky. Hawa iwata humo pawatawy. Atahi maku wata wahoro nizuknize tawata. Nimyra eze tu ziukuru. Jokboha zuba

jowy batu ioketsehezeze. Iwaze zopoktsa mynabybyknahaze. Hyritsik nawõze. Pihik mynapokze wahoro bo mozumuze. Wahoro myzitsehepetokyk. Natõbaik. Atakta maku kaharere ziwabyta tuze batu yhỹ isopyk. Iwa Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisispirikpoko hawa kytsa iharere bo batu yhỹ sisopyk.

7

*Sesus sodadutsa pehatsatsumuẽhĩtsa
zizororowy.*

¹ Kyze Sesus sizubarẽtsa bo nipamykysobaze niukuru. Kaparanaũ bo zumu. Anaeze sodadu tsumuẽhĩtsa zizororowy. ² Kyze maku sẽ sodadutsa nisipeha, atakta sodadu Homa ezekta. Estuba tsumuẽhĩtsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrẽta. Ata hi imyitsapyrita iwatahi asiba nihyrikosokda. ³ Niytahi taparakta sodadutsa Sesus bo, Sudeutsa taparaktsa ypykyhytsa nisipeha. Ikiahatsa Sesus pe taha:

— Panykta! Uta katsumuẽhĩtsa tsizororowykta tsimaha — niy. Hỹ niaha. Iwa Sesus bo nisipeha. ⁴ Niukurunaha. Zumunahaze Sesus bo nizapykykynaha. Sesus pe niaha:

— Ikia mytukta! Taparakta sodadutsa bo tynakozore. Iwaze itsumuẽhĩtsa tsipizororowy. Sodadutsa pehatsa Sudeutsa humo tsimypokzit-siukrẽta. ⁵ Atahi katsa mytsyhyryze Deus wahoro nizukni. Tsimysapyrẽta humo ikia mytukta! — nikaranaha.

⁶ Iwatahi Sesus situk niparak. Tykareze tuze taparakta sodadutsa wahoro bo nikaranaha. Sodadutsa pehatsa ituktsa zihobyknaha. ⁷ Nezeba taparakta sodadutsa ispe niy:

— Katuktsa aidyktsa! Sesus bo tsinakozore-naha. Katsyhyryze Sesus pe tsimaha: “O kapehatsa. Ikiahatsa kawahoro bo paku pakubyity, kamysapybyita tu mykara iwatahi ba ziktsuk. Kasikpybyrēta. Iwatahi batu kabo paku tsimy. Tytsasozubakta! Aharere ty zuba katsumuēhĩtsa tsipizororowy.

⁸ Aharere soho humo kahyrinymyrēta. Uta niwatihi kapehatsa harere bo hyĩ kasopyk. Sodadutsa kaharere bo hyĩ sisopyk. Mysipehaze: ‘Nabo pãoty!’ Ana humo kino moparak. Usta pe ‘Pany!’ Ana humo kino mozumu. Katsumuēhĩtsa iksipehaka: ‘Nawa tykta!’ Ana humo kino hyĩ maha” Nawa sodadutsa pehatsa tuktsa bo nitsasoko. Ikia kawata tsimy zeka katsumuēhĩtsa tsipizororowy — niy. Niahatsahi sodadutsa pehatsa tuktsa iharere Sesus bo nikaranaha.

⁹ Ana Sesus ziwabyze paikpa mytsaty nikara. Sizubarētsa bo Sesus nitsasoko:

— Wabytaha! Sudeutsa batu kahumo sispirikpo maha. Sodadutsa pehatsa watsa. Atahi kahumo ispirikpota babata Sudeutsa batu — niy.

¹⁰ Kyze ituktsa sodadutsa pehatsa wahoro bo ziksizonaha. Iwaze nipupunahaze nizororota bo nikozonaha. Itsumuēhĩtsa botu nizororo. Iwa Sesus sodadutsa pehatsa tsumuēhĩtsa zizororowy.

Sesus haramukuka tse izihyrizikpowy.

¹¹ Iwaze Sesus niukuruzo. Zinymyrykynahatsa ituk niukurunaha. Sizubarētsa tuk niukurunaha.

¹² Sesus Naĩ hudikhudikwy bo zumubahaneze kytsa sizubarētsa zihobyknaha. Asahi iytyk bo niukurunaha. Haramukuka tse itaypykze ni-hyrikosokda. Kytsa iytyk bo zebykyknaha. Ata babata zuba itse. Atatsa zuba kytsa sizubarētsa atatsa tuk niukurunaha. ¹³ Kyze Sesus hara-mukuka zinyze ihumo imypokzitsi izumu. Niy-tahi atatsa pe:

— Asukabyityktsa — niy.

¹⁴ Niytahi ihyrikosokdata bo zumu. Isukpesuk bete zebykyknaha. Iwaze ibyktsitsa ske pokteze pykpyk niaha. Sesus ihyrikosokdata pe niy:

— O kyitykta! — niy.

¹⁵ Iwaze atsoko ihyrikosokdata kyik tsiharadyhy niy. Atsoko nipamykysokozo. Sesus ije bo zisi. ¹⁶ Kytsa sizubarētsa ziny nahatsa sipybyrētsa niapykyknaha. Iwaze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha:

— O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrēta. Ikia zuba wasanita — nikaranaha. Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha — Deus sohotsa natakaha mybo izumu. Deus mybo izumu katsa ityryktsa tsimoziknaha — nikaranaha.

¹⁷ Nanabyitaba sizubarētsa ziwabykynaha. Sesus tahawatu ziwabykynaha. Sudeja eze ktsa nawatsatu isoho ziwabykynaha. Haramukuka tse inahyrikpo naha ziwabykynaha.

Suão Batista tsumuēhĩtsa Sesus bo niaha.

¹⁸ Suão Batista tuk ziny myrykynahatsa ziwabykynaha. Asa hi Suão bo nitsasokonaha.

¹⁹ Ziwabyze petoktsa pe niy:

— Pany pãotyny. Sesus boktsa! — niy. Niytahi zinyrykynahatsa petoktsa Sesus bo nisipeha. Ikiahatsa ipe tsimaha:

— Ikiahi sa Deus zapehata. Usta za tapery tsimaha — niy.

Yhỹ nikaranaha. Iwatsahi Sesus bo nitururuknaha. ²⁰ Ibo zumunahaze ipe niaha:

— Suão Batista nimypeha. Iwatsahi tsiknatu-ruruknaha. “Ikiahi sa Deus zapehata. Usta za tapery.” Nezeba Suão mype niy — nikaranaha.

²¹ Jabasykyri Sesus sizubarẽtsa nisizororowyky. Kytsa hyrikoso sapybara situkoktsa pororo nakaranahatsa nisiksiwyhik. Utsa sihyrizikubyt-sa kino niwatihi nihyrizikzororonaha.

²² Sesus:

— Suão bo tsiksizonaha! Tsinykynaha, tsiwabykynaha anaty Suão bo tytsasonaha! Sihyrizikubyt-sa nihyrizikzororonaha. Siek-byritsa nizororobanaha. Tahakõrõrõtsa humo asiba nibibibanahatsa tu nizororobaiknaha. Siharawitsa tu ziwabykynaha. Niakbakanahatsa inahyrizikpobanaha. Sinamybyitsa Deus wasaniha piwabykynaha. Sakurẽtsa mykaranaha iwa Suão bo tytsasonaha — niy. ²³ Sesus:

— Aty kahumo tispirikporẽta zeka iwatahi tsakurẽta mozik — niy.

²⁴ Suão Batista nisipehanahatsa petoktsa nitururuknahaze Sesus kytsa sizubarẽtsa bo nipamykysoko. ²⁵ Suão soho nitsasoko:

— Amo skaraba ikiahatsa jerukbara bo tsikukuruna. Amo sa tsinykynaha, hwi tsibik zopok humo wãkwãk nikara. Batu ba. Suão batu hwi

tsibik wabyita niy. Amo tsiny tsihikiknaha. Tisuk-sapyrēta ja. Batu, sisuksapyrētsa ispehatsa wahoro sihezōje taeze mopykyknaha. Sinamyrētsa. Suão inamybyita niy.

²⁶ Amo skaraba tsiny tsihikiknaha za Deus harere sohokotsa ja. Suão Deus sohokotsa babata.

²⁷ Suão soho botu ziwatahakanaha:

“Iktsa katsumuēhītsa kaharaze iakzohota. Ske pizozik kahumo pykyhytuty my. Hawa kytsa ske zizozikbanaha siwatsa Suão kytsa nsihyrinymyryky iwa zeka zipehata humo piperyknaha. Sizubarētsa Suão harere humo kabo pikymynaha”.

²⁸ Iwa Suão soho Deus harere ziwatahakanaha — niy.

— Kytsa tapara nipupurukbanahatsaktsa myhyrizikwanibyitsa. Suão zuba myhyrizikwanikita niy. Iwatatu aty Deus tyryktsa tuk my, atahi myhyrizikwanikita hỹ. Suão batu — niy.

²⁹ Aparakbaha okyrysaro bykyktsitsa kino niwatihi ana humo hi ziwabykynahaze:

— O Deus wasani tsimy kara — nikaranaha.

³⁰ Tapara Suão nisiharasusuku Deus harere bo yhỹ nikaranaha. Pariseutsa sihyrinymyrykytsitsa ahatsa Deus harere bo batu yhỹ niaha. Suão humo siharasusu tsihikbyitsa nikaranaha.

³¹ Niytahi Sesus kytsa bo nipamykysokozo:

— Kytsa abaktsa sa hawa — Sesus nikara. Uta mysiwatawy niy. ³² Asahi jabyitsa watsa. Jabyitsa mowakyrikinaha kōpara ykarawy eze modyhydyhykynaha. Paikpa harape bo hua hua mykaranaha:

— Katsaktsa isukzata myikaha bo tsi-mopamykyzukurunaha ikiahatsa ba zikarinaha.

Katsaktsa tsikziharawatahakanaha iytyk eze tsikpukakaranaha. Ikiahatsa ba mytuk huehue zikaha niaha — niy.

³³ Suão Batista izumuze hauk ahabyita niapykyryk. Duabohotsa tsik batu tsõ. Suão soho humo mybarapetu tsikykaranaha:

— O ihyrikoso sapybara Suão tuk mynapykyryk tsikykaranaha — niy. ³⁴ Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Uta ahabo ikzumu. Myzikdisa-haikik. Myzikuikik iwa ikykaraze kasoho humo mybarapetu tsikykaranaha:

— Iktsa taha! Atakta titsaurëta tsikaha. Okyrysaro byktsitsa tuk tadisahaka. Utsa kytsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha iakparawy tsimaha — niy. ³⁵ Kytsa:

— O katsa zuba myhyrinymyrëtsa. Wasani my tsimaha — maha. — Batu ba. Batu sihyrinymyry Deusta koikny bakta hyrinymyryhy tu aty hyĩ my zeka wasani mykara — nikara.

Sesus Simaõ Pariseu wahoro eze tadisahaka.

³⁶ Niytahi maku Pariseu Sesus pe niy.

— Pany! Pakutyny kawahoro eze tsimymydisa-hanaha — niy. Yhĩ niy. Sesus Pariseu wahoro bo nitsuk. Iwaze mydisahawyzozowy baze tadyhy.

³⁷ Kyze wytyk imysapybyitatsa Sesus bo inat-suk. Atatsa anaeze zikzurukutatsa. Imysapybara ty zuba ziknakaratatsa kytsa ykparawy. Ana zi-wabyze Sesus Pariseu wahoro eze niytatsahi ibo

izumu. Iwatatsahi jokmorēnikia bykyhy tuk net-sukuk. Jokmorēnikia ty taoporosuk eze tsipokzit-sarēna tu zibykyk.

³⁸ Atatsa Sesus bo zumu. Sesus sukpe baze nirik-tohoko. Ipyrytsa baze babatu okmymyhātatsa. Nipuziuku. Tahyritsik tyty zipyrypikik. Taharadi tyty zipyrywikik. Ipyrytsa sukpe ty piok piok nikara. Jokmorēnikia ty zipyrysusuku. ³⁹ Pariseu ibo nikozoze mytsaty niy:

— O Sesus Deus sohokotsa babata ja. Deus sohokotsa babata zeka wytyk soho humo tsi-hyrinymyrēta. Imysapybyitatsa tu ipyrytsa humo paik nikara anahi zinymyryky — mytsaty niy.

⁴⁰ Niytahi Sesus Pariseu pe niy:

— O Simaō ikia tuk mopamykyso tsihikik — niy.

— O myhyrinymyrytsa tytsaso — niy.

⁴¹ Sesus:

— Kyze makutsa petoktsa tsinamyrēta okyrysaro ty batu tysirezo. Estuba okyrysaro tsizubarēna batu isty sirezo. Kījētos okyrysaro batu isty sirezo. Usta okyrysaro tsikaeni zuba sīkuēta zuba batu isty sirezo. Kytsa petoktsa batu okyrysaroko nikaranaha. Tsinamyrēta bo okyrysaro ty batu nyny zikaha. Kytsa batu amy tohi niaha. ⁴² Iwaze tsinamyrēta tihi:

“Uta kaokyrysaro soho humo ikspiritsokda. Okyrysaro ikiahatsa kabo batu tysizo. Kyzekta niwatihi” niy. Iwaze sa aty ihumo iakuta babata mozik — Sesus nikara.

⁴³ Simaō ipe niy:

— Atakta okyrysaro tsizubarēna zisirezo. Atahi tsinamyrēta tihi:

“Kĩjētos okyrysaro ikspiriktsokda” niy. Atahi tsakurēta atahi kok iakuta babata my — niy.

Sesus ipe niy:

— Wasani tsikyкта — niy.

⁴⁴⁻⁴⁶ Iwaze Sesus wytyk bo iкта niy. Simaõ pe niy. — Atatsa wytyk bo iкта tyкта. Uta awahoro bo iknatsukze ikia pihik ty batu kabo nyny tsiky. Iwatahi pihik ty kapyrypikwy ty batu nyny tsiky. Atatsa hi tahyritsik ty zikpyrypikik. Taharadi ty zikpyrywiki. Ikzumuze ikia batu katy hapyryk aha. Atatsa zuba kapyrytsa ty piok piok nikara. Ikia oreo ty kaharek bo batu nyny tsiky. Atatsa hi jokmorēnikia ty zikpyryharasusuku. ⁴⁷ Wasani nikara. Atatsa hi imysapybyitatsa tu nikara iwatatsa tu Deus ziokzo. Atatsa kahumo tsimypokzitsirētatsa iwaze Deus ziokzohik niy. Atatsa kahumo tsimypokzitsiarētatsa nyzik — niy. Kytsa tahape:

— O mymysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tsikaeni zuba iwaze Deus myhumo mymyokzo mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Iwaze Deus maku imysapybyita ty puētsik zuba mysiokzo atahi kytsa humo puētsik zuba imypokzitsi — niy.

⁴⁸ Iwaze Sesus atatsa pe niy:

— Amysapybyiri humo Deus ziokzohik — niy.

⁴⁹ Kytsa nidyhydyhykynahatsa asazubatsa tuk nipamykysokonaha.

— Aty skaraba niwa isopyкта nikaranaha. Mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha mymyokzo — nikaranaha.

⁵⁰ Sesus atatsa pe niy:

— Ikia kahumo aspirikporētatsa. Abaka akurētatsa tsimozik. Tsiksi — niy.

Iwa Sesus Simaõ bo wytyk soho nitsasoko. Nezeba imysapybara ty zuba ziknakaratatsa Deus ziozkohik, meky watu niyzik.

8

Wytykyryk Sesus tuk ziknaukurunahaze.

¹ Aibani Sesus niparak. Sihudikhudikwy taba paikpa zikzumuku. Deus tyryktsa soho nitsasoko. Zinymyrykynahatsa dose ahatsa ituk niukurunaha. ² Wytykyryk kino niwatihi ituk niukurunaha. Ihumo nizororokonahaza. Nezeba hyrikoso sapybara sibo pororo ziknakaranahaze hi, Sesus nisiksiwyhik. Iwazahi wytykyryk Sesus hapik niukurunaha. ³ Nawa ahaza niukurunaha: Maria, Soana, Susana sizubarẽza. Ustatsa Maria Madarena inarokotatsa. Atatsa kino Sesus hyrikoso sapybara sete nisiksiwyhik. Soana Kusa oke. Ibarikta Eroles namy perytsa iwa ahaza niukurunaha. Wytykyryk tahanamy ty Sesus bo zinymyrykynahatsa bo kino niwatihi nyny nikaranaha.

Nisiparikikta soho niy.

⁴ Nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwytsa sizubarẽtsa Sesus bo inauzuzukbanaha. Myzubaha Sesus bo zumunaha. Iwatahi nisihyrinymyryky. Waratok pariktsa soho humo nipamykysoko:

⁵ — Kyze amata riktsa nisiparikikta. Nisipaparikikze mektsaktsa wastuhu ske sak bo siriktsa natsukunaha. Kytsa nisipaparibaiknaha. Piyktsa niwatihi nisihorozukbaiknaha.

⁶ Utsa riktsa harahareziktsa bo inatsukunahatsa. Iwatsa tu iziponahaze harahareziktsa

humo niparabaiknaha. Pihikbyitsahi siharapyryryky niakbabaiknaha.

⁷ Utsa riktsa inikoso bo inatsukunahatsa. Tahapykyknahaze tahazozikiknahaze ini humo batu tahatypyk ty niakbabaiknaha.

⁸ Utsa riktsaktsa mahani. Asaktsa jytykziuha bo inatsukunaha tsahi sisapyrētsa taypyknaha tahasukuknaha nipopobanahaze. Sisukbozuarētsa niyziknaha Sesus nikara:

Kaharere tsiwaby tsihikiknaha zeka wabytaha — niy.

Iwaze Sesus waratok pariktsa soho humo ziwatawyky, ana humo kytsa nisispirikpoko.

Riktsa pariktsa soho humo nisispirikpoko.

⁹ Niahatsahi zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus pe niaha.

— Amy sa aharere ty mytsyhyryze tsiwatawyky — niaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus ikiahatsa bo kaharere ty piwatawy tsihikik. Kaharere Deus tryktsa soho pahawatawyky niy. ¹⁰ Ikiahatsa bo pahawatawy tsihikik. Utsa bo ka batu. Kaharere ziwabykynaha zuba. Hawa ha ty ziwabykynaha batu yh̃ niaha iwatsahi batu sispirikpo. Kaharere ziwabynahaze ana soho humo batu mytsaty niaha. Iwatsahi kaharere bo batu yh̃ zikaha batu sihyrinymyry — Sesus nikara.

¹¹ — Kaharere ty pahawatawyky. Riktsa Deus harere hyrity watsa niy. ¹² Aparakbaha Deus wasania ty piwabykynaha. Asahi riktsa ske sak bo inatsukunahatsa watsa. Deus harere piwabykynaha zuba. Piwabykynahaze Satanas sibo myzumuze, Deus harere pimiywy. Iwatsahi

batu zinymyrynaha. Deus harere humo batu sispirikpo. Deus harere Satanas pimyiwy piyktsa watsa.

¹³ Utsa Deus harere piwabykynaha. Asa hi riktsa harahareziktsa bo inatsukunahatsa watsa. Asahi wasania ty piwabynahaze sakurētsa. Riktsa siharatatsa zuba byitsa watsa asahi tsikaeni zuba zinymyrykynaha. Ziwbabyziubynahatsa tu Deus harere tsihokdarēna humo iwaze imysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha iharere humo myspiriktsokdabanaha.

¹⁴ Utsa Deus harere piwabynaha. Asahi riktsa ini tazahara bo inatsukunahatsa watsa. Deus wasania ty piwabykynaha. Tahanamy bo zuba mytsaty mytsaty nikaranaha. Tahanamy tsihikiknaha. Deus harere humo sakubyrizumu. Asahi wihara watsa ba zikjakuk byitawa.

¹⁵ Utsa Deus harere piwabykynaha. Asahi sisapyrētsa. Deus tihi:

“Asaktsa wasanikitsa” nikara. Deus harere piwbabyziukunaha. Deus wasania ty humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Deus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi wihara nijakuk naha watsa — Sesus niy.

Rika soho nitsasoko.

¹⁶ Niytahi Sesus nipamykysokozo. Sesus:

— Rika soho humo pahawatawyky — niy. — Ba aty tohi rika napokze peryk pukezi zik ziky. Batu aty tohi rika wanu pukezi zik ziky. Rika isapy eze tu joboni zik my. Iwaze hi mynapupunahaze amypubyri mozik. ¹⁷ Iwaze hi amy jokpitsiha zeka amypubyri mozik. Aba myhyrinymyrybara humo bykyze kino wasani tsimaha. Ana watawy niyzik.

¹⁸ Wabyziutaha! Pinymyrytohitakta. Aty kahumo mospirikpo zeka mektsa namy ty nyny my. Aty kahumo ispirikpo zeka tsikaeni zuba pinymyryky ana hi mospiriktsokda zuba — Sesus niy.

Sesus je itukytsa kino niwatihi iwa ibo zumu-naha.

¹⁹ Sesus je itukytsa ahatsa Sesus bo zumu tsihikihnahatsa tu batu ibo zuk niaha. Myzubaha pokso batu zuk niaha. ²⁰ Iwaze tohi Sesus pe niy:

— Aje atukytsa ahatsa izumunaha ape baze moriktotohokonaha. Atuk mopamykyso tsihikihnaha — niy.

²¹ Niytahi Sesus aparakbaha bo nipamykysoko:

— Asaktsa Deus harere piwabykynaha, iwaze iharere bo hyŷ mykaranaha. Asahi kaje babaza, katukytsa babatsa maha — Sesus niy.

Sesus zopoktsa nisipykik.

²² Kyze Sesus tsaraha bo takorohyk. Zinymyrykynahatsa tuk kokorohyk niaha. Sesus:

— Koikny! Tsinaporenahaktsa! — niy.

Satsukyk niaha. Ziturikinaha.

²³⁻²⁴ Amykta taba zitsikzakanahaze iwaze Sesus kino tsapukteze iotutsa izumuta zurubaka. Iwaze zopoktsa inabybyknaha. Pihik humo tsaraha asiba inaharek. Ithiridawy wa niukuru. Asiba nitaboknaha. Iwatsahi zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus zitudutudukunaha iwaze inapopo ipe niaha:

— O mypehaktsa batu iksa ziky. Tsimymy-babakanaha — niaha. Inapopoze kyik niyze:

— O zopoktsa niwazuba pyktahaktsa. Pihik pyktykta — niy. Zopoktsa atsoko paŷ niaha. Pihik atsoko nitsykyrituhudibyri. Ithiridawy jakara zikbohota bo mahani itsikpepepe zuba. ²⁵ Iwatahi Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Amy skaraba Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo — niy. Sipybyrētsa. Paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. Iwatsahi asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Aty skaraba atakta zopoktsa pihik aha ihumo ziwabynaha. Aty skaraba Sesus — niaha.

Sesus maku hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik.

²⁶ Iwaze amakta taba bybybyu niaha. Amakta taba Kerasa bo zumunaha. ²⁷ Sesus byu niyze maku ibo izumu. Hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa ityryk bo pororo ziknakaranaha nipupunaha anaeze ziknapykyryknaha. Iwatahi tubabatu isuk byitatu wahorobara bo tu zikzuruku. Mytyk eze zinapykyryk. Atazuba zikzuruku. ²⁸ Maku Sesus bo iktsa niyze opykani kakaik niy. Taekaratsa humo iokeryk puruk puruk niy:

— Hawa skaraba Sesus, ikia Deus tse. Amy skaraba kabo tsimyzumuku. Sinini ykarawy bo ka myty pehapehabyity — niy.

²⁹ Iwaze Sesus hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik. Tapara hyrikoso sapybara maku nizokbatsinaha. Itsipa ziboro. Tsipaikrēta. Kytsa karikutsitsiwytsa ty zikzipawarakanahaze kino batu. Ziknasitsawakbaka. Zikzipyrytsawarakanahaze kino ziknasitsawakbaikik. Sasabyitsa kino ba ipaikwa sukni ahabyitsa. Hyrikoso sapybara jerukbara bo zioқтыhyryknaha. Iwatahi nezeba Sesus hyrikoso sapybara pe:

— O nabo pãotaha hyrikoso sapybara! — niy.
³⁰ Sesus:

— Amy skaraba anaro — niy.

— O kanaro myzubaha iwatatu katsa myzubarẽtsa — niy. Iwaze hyrikoso sapybara sizubarẽtsa maku tuk ziaksenaha.

³¹ Niahatsahi:

— O batu ihoketsihirizezebara bo ka myty peha peha byity! Katsakta pazaharezatsa bo tsimypupunaha anaeze mynapykyryknaha — niaha.

³² Iwa nizapykyknaha. Pazaharezatsa sizubarẽtsa hara sukpetara bo tahadisahakanaha — Sibō tsimypupunaha! — niaha. Sesus yhỹ niy.

³³ Iwaze hyrikoso sapybara pazaharezatsa bo nipupunahaze pazaharezatsa iharatsupetohowy bo nitururukiknaha. Pihik bo niharazukzukbaiknaha. Tahababaiknaha. Batu ibo zukzo niaha. De.

³⁴ Iwaze pazaharezatsa perytsitsa iktsa niahaze nitururukiknaha. Nanabyitaba myzubaha bo nipamykysokonaha. Sihudikhudikwy bo niwatihi ziknatsasokonaha. ³⁵ Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus bo inakozorenaha. — O hawa skaraba — nikaranaha. Ibo zumunahaze maku bo nikozonaha. As-tatu. Taparaka hyrikoso sapybara ituk ziknapykyryknahata dyhyhabyita inaukuru zuba. Abaka Sesus baze nidyhyky. Abaka tasukukta. Taparaka batu isuku. Abaka wasani nizororobaba. Tahabyi niapykyryk. Ibo nikozonahaze sipybyrẽtsa nikaranaha.

³⁶ Inytsitsa tihi:

— Nawa niyta tihi maku nizororota nikara — niaha. ³⁷ Nipamykysobanahaze kytsa tihi:

— O tsiksizokta Sesus. Ikia pokso mypybyrētsa
— nikaranaha. Niparak tsaraha bo takorohyk.

³⁸ Iwaze izororota Sesus bo zumu:

— O uta ikia hapik — niy.

³⁹ Sesus:

— O batu. Awahoro bo tsiksikta! Atukytsa
pe tsimy: “O Deus kahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta.
Abaka ikzororo” tykta — niy.

Hyỹ niy. Ziksizo. Iwatahi Sesus soho myzubaha
bo nitsasoko:

— O abaka ikzororo. Sesus zikzororowy —
nikara. Iwa hỹ.

*Sesus imyitsapyritatsa zizororowy iwaze
jypykyhyzytyktatsa zihyrizikpowy iwa.*

⁴⁰ Kyze Sesus ziksikizoze jakara zikbohota
zitsikzakazoze aparakbaha sakurētsa. Sesus
ziperykynahatsa hi sakurētsa.

⁴¹ Maku Sairu inarokota Sesus bo zumu. Kytsa
nisipehaka Deus wahoro eze tu niy. Atahi Sesus
okeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Sesus
humo ispirikpo tahi iwatahi puruk puruk niy.

⁴² Ipe niy:

— Pany pāotyny Sesus! Tupakta kawahoro bo.
Kaste ikatatsahi pomozaka. Asiba zumuza. Aidy-
tykta! — niy.

Yhỹ niy.

Sizubarētsa iapik niukurunaha. Zihyrizabaik-
naha. Iwewehebara botu niukurunaha.

⁴³ Wytyk kino niwatihi situk niukuru. Atatsa is-
pubyri ahabyitatsa. Ispu ba ziknapyk. Okyrytsik
zikukuze kino batu pyk aha. Zikukuze kino hawa
ja zuba nikara. Okyrysaro zipykbaik. Iwatatsahi
Sesus bo zuk niy. ⁴⁴ Isuk tsihara humo kytsa

papatu paik niy. Iwaze atsoko ispu inapyk. Zi-zororowy. ⁴⁵ Iwaze Sesus pyk niy. Iwaze:

— Aty sa kasuk humo paik niy — niy.

Batu harere ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Peduru tihi:

— O mypehatsa aparakbaha abaze tu tsimyrik-totohokonaha — niy.

⁴⁶ Iwatahi Sesus niyzo:

— Aty sa kasuk humo paik niy. Deus zikwy kaikze zipo — niy.

⁴⁷ Iwaze wytyk ipapatu zinykyze zumuku. Atatsa izororotatsa ibo zumuku. Tsipybyrētatsa. Nitydydykyk atatsa tu ibo zumuku. Taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Niytatsahi sizubarētsa okze hawa nizororoze nitsasoko. Sesus suk humo paik niyze atsoko nizororobaba.

⁴⁸ Sesus iwa atatsa pe niy:

— O aspirikporētatsa “Sesus pikzororowy” my tsiky. Ikia aharereziutatsawy azororowy. Akurētatsa tsikyzik Abaka tsiksiktsa! Tsikzororo baba — niy.

⁴⁹ Iwaze nitsasobaze maku sibo zumu. Sairu tsumuehĩtsa ipe niy:

— Aste zuba botu nihyrikosokda. Kyzekta! Iwa zeka Sesus mytakni! — niy.

⁵⁰ Sesus ziwabyta tu Sairu pe niy:

— Apyby byihukta! Uta kahumo aspirikporēta iwatatsa tu mozororo tsakurētatsa myzikzo. Tupakta! — niy.

⁵¹ Kyze Sesus Peduru, Tsiaku, Suão, Sairu, Sairu oke, iwatsa zuba wahoro bo inapupunaha.

⁵² Anaeze aparakbaha nipuziukunaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahasuka byitaha! Hawa hatsa sa tsimopuz-iukunaha. Iste ba mahani ihyrikosokda zuru zuba — niy.

⁵³ Iwaze ziwabynahatsa ihumo hazi nikaranaha. Sispirikpobyitsa hi Sesus humo hazi nikaranaha.

⁵⁴ Iwaze Sesus Sairu ste nihoekkek wanusapy bo zumu. Iwaze itsyhyrype pe humo paik niy. Opykani ipe niy:

— Jypykyhyzytyktatsa kyikty! — niy.

Iwaze atsoko inahyrizikpo. Inatariktozo.

⁵⁵ Sesus:

— Atatsa tsidisahawynaha! — niy. ⁵⁶ Izotsa paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. Ispe niy:

— Sosobyijataha. Aste soho ty ka soso byitaha — Sesus niy.

9

Dose zinymyrykynahatsa nispeha.

¹ Kyze Sesus dose zinymyrykynahatsa nisi-watawy. Tazikwy ty sibo nyny niy. Iwatsahi simy-itsapyritsa mysizororowynaha. Hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhiknaha. Iwaze Sesus tazikwy ty sibo nyny niy. ² Iwatahi nisipehakaze Deus tyryktsa soho tytsasokonaha simyitsapyritsa tyszororonaha. Nisipehakaze:

— Aparakbaha tysizororowykynahaktsa! Hyrikoso sapybara tysiksiwyhiknahaktsa!

³ Nanabyitaba tsipomokonaha zeka nanabyi ty ka pu pu byitaha! Azozowy humo kino niwatihi wabe wabe byitaha! Boroho ty pu pu byitaha! Ahadisahawy humo kino niwatihi pok pok byitaha! Okyrysaro ty pok pok byitaha! Ahasuk

ty kino pok pok byitaha! Ahahumo ky ty zuba.
⁴ Tshipomonahaze wahoro bo tsinapupunahaze anaeze zuba tsimypykyknaha.

⁵ Myzubaha bo tsipomonahaze ahahumo yh̃y ahabyi zeka. Meky hudikhudikwy botu tsimytururuknaha. Anabo ahaharere ty waby byizeka mekybotu tykurunaha. Tsimyzonahaze ahapyrysuktsa ty bok boktaha. Wytyk tazy natōze. Myzubaha ezektsa Deus harere bo batu yh̃y niaha piwatawy — niy. Iwa Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nitsasoko.

⁶ Niahatsahi zinymyrykynahatsa niukurunaha. Paikpa zikzumukunaha. Nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty ziknapamykysokonaha. Simyitsapyritsa ziknasizororowyknaha.

Erodes paikpa mytsaty nikara.

⁷ Erodes Karireja ezektsa pehatsa niy. Zinymyrykynahatsa soho ziwabyze batu iaku. Sesus soho ziwabyze batu iaku. Erodes tsipybyrēta. Kytsa harere humo batu ihyrinymyry. Kytsa wastuhu nikaranaha:

— O Suão Batista inahyrizikpo — nikaranaha.

⁸ Utsa iwa nikaranaha:

— O Erias mydiri zumuzo — nikaranaha. Mektsatu kino:

— O taparaktsa Deus sohokotsa nahyrizikponaha — nikaranaha. ⁹ Iwatahi Erodes tapetu niy:

— O uta tu Suão Batista sodadutsa pe tsiharekzykiknahakta iky. Aty skaraba maku kytsa soho piwabyky — niy.

Niytahi Erodes Sesus ziny tsihikik.

Sesus sizubarētsa nisidisahawiky.

¹⁰ Sakzohotsa Sesus bo ziksizonahaze ibo nit-sasobanaha. Zinykynaha ty nipamykysokonaha. Iwatsahi Sesus tuk niukurunaha. Betesaida bo niaha. Asa zuba Sesus jerukbara bo nisiokty-hyryk. ¹¹ Myzubaha ziwabynahaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa jerukbara bo niukurunaha. Ana humo kino ziwabynahaze Sesus hapik jeruk-baro bo nitururuknaha. Sesus sibo nikozoze sihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Deus tyryktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky. Simyitsapyritsa nisi-zororowyba.

¹² Kyze zunubakaze zinymyrykynahatsa ibo zu-munaha:

— O Sesus tykara eze ka batu mydisahawyky. Jerukbara eze ka batu mydisahawyky. Abaka punubaka kytsa tysipehakta! Ziksinaha — niaha — “Ahadisahawy tyziskyknahaktsa! Anaeze wa-horo tsarawybara bo tsipomonaha!” tsimy — niaha. Batu niy.

¹³ Sesus tihi:

— O ikiahatsa zakta sidisahawy ty sibo nyny-taha! — niy. Iwatsahi:

— O batu. Atsikara mytsyhyry wa zuba. Piknutsa petok zuba niaha. Batu sidisahawy ty kôpara zikaha — niaha. Iwa nikaranaha. Sîko miutsa ahatsahi nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy.

— Ikiahatsa kytsa pe:

“Tyk humo dyhy dyhytahaktsa!” — niy.

Yhÿ niaha.

¹⁵ Iwaze metutu tahadyhydyhykynaha! Yhÿ niaha. Sizubarêtsa itahadyhydyhybanahaze,

¹⁶ Sesus atsikara ty okok niy. Piknutsa ty kino petoktsa okok niyze bijo bo iktsa Deus pe niy:

— Ikia humo ka mykurêtsa — niy.

Niytahi atsikara zitsakze tatuktsa bo nyny niy.

— O sibo nynytahtaktsa! — niy. Piknutsa petoktsa sizubarêtsa niyziknaha sibo nyny niy. Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa myzubaha bo zibiakaknahaze tsizubarêna niyzikik iwa sizubarêtsa tahadis-ahakanaha.

¹⁷ Itahasuruknaha. Tahadisahabanahaze itsatsakyhy jerehe peryktsa bo zipupukunaha. Dose peryktsa inasihareknaha.

Peduru Sesus pe niy: — Ikia hi Deus zapehata — niy.

¹⁸ Kyze Sesus atazuba Deus bo nipamykysoko. Zinymyrykynahatsa ibo zumukunaha. Niytahi Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipamykysoko. Sesus:

— Hawa skaraba kahumo maha myzubaha mytsaty mykaranaha — niy.

¹⁹ Zinymyrykynahatsa ipe niaha:

— O wastuhu “O ikia pe Suão Batista mykaranaha”. Utsaktsa ata hi “Erias” mykaranaha. Mektsatu batu niaha. “Ikia taparakta Deus sohokotsa inahyritzikpota ja” mykaranaha — iwa nikaranaha.

²⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa ja. Aty skaraba uta ahaokze ka — niy.

— O Deus pehaha babata — Peduru niy.

Sesus tabezewy soho nitsasoko iwaze tahyritzikpowy soho niwatihi nitsasoko.

21 — Kytsa bo soso byitaha! Utakta Deus zikpehata — Sesus nikara. — Kytsa bo ka ja soso byitaha!

22 Tapara utakta Deus zikpehata iknasikta maku babata ahawatihi sinini my. Sudeutsa taparaktsa kapitāotsa kaharere bo batu yh̃y zikaha. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa Deus wahoro batu kahumo yh̃y mykaranaha. Siwatahakatsitsa kino niwatihi batu kahumo yh̃y mykaranaha. Uta pikbezenaha. Petok puruze mynahyryzikpo — nikara.

23 Niytahi Sesus aparakbaha bo ni-pamykysokozo:

— Aty katuk babata mozihihik. Atakta piyituhukutu ta humo tu mospiriktsocka. Piyituhukutu takparawybara humo kino yh̃y mynakara Deus pokzi mohyrikosocka tawata. Iwa tsikahazozikymybanahaktsa! Hawa sinini mykara atakta niwatihi katuk babata mozik zeka kawata sinini mynakara, iwatsahi tsikahazozikymybanahakta kytsa — niy.

24 — Aty tapokzitsihikik zuba zeka Deus okze ka mohocka. Aty ziktapokzitsi byizeka ata kino Deus tuk tawahi mynaopykyryk. 25 Ahanamyrẽtsa zeka tsimyhyrikosockdanahaze ahanamy ka mohockdaba. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ahahyryzikarawy mohocka. Kahumo tispirikporēta ziknakara zeka, katuk tawahi mynapykyryk — niy.

26 — Utakta Deus zikpehata. Myziksizoze kazo zikwy katuk mynapykyryk. Deus tisapyrēta katuk mozumuzo. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēh̃tsa katuk mozumunaha. Myziksizoze: “Aty kahumo tisikpybyrēta zeka uta kino ihumo kasikpybyrēta.

Aty kaharere humo tisikpybyrêta zeka. Uta kino iharere humo kasikpybyrêta.” iwa my — niy.

²⁷ Ikiahatsa tazaharaeze tu sihyrikosokda byizetu Deus pehatsa parakbaha moziknaha. Deus tyryktsa mysinyaha.

Moises Erias ahatsa Sesus tuk inatakahanaha.

²⁸ Kyze estuba mytsyhyrytsa nisipyk naha sapy bo Sesus Peduru, Tsiaku, Suão ahatsa nisioktyhyryk. Asa zuba hara bijobonita bo nidokoroknaha. ²⁹ Deus bo nipamykysokoze meky watu tahyryty tisukbarazarêta tsimoksapyrêta niyzik.

³⁰ Kytsa petoktsa ibo inatakahanaha. Erias, Moises ahatsa. ³¹ Taparaktsa Deus sohokotsa. Nihyrikosokdanahatsa ituk nipamykysokonaha. Sesus Serusarêhe eze sinini mykara. Kytsa pibezenaha, mohyrikosokdaze Deus myzihyrizikpowy iwaze Deus bijo bo mydozo iwa Deus mozihikik ana soho ty hi nipamykysokonaha.

³² Peduru tatuktsa tuk tahaõtutsaspyk zurubakanaha. Inapoponahaze Sesus tisapyrêta bo nikozonaha. Sesus tisapyrêta niyzik. ³³ Kytsa petoktsa ahatsa bo nikozonaha. Iwaze Peduru:

— O mypehatsa tykara eze harakykbyihi aha-parik tsipizinaha! Estuba ikia bo, estuba Moises bo, usta Erias bo iwa tsimaha — niy.

Ihyrinymyrybyita tu nitsasoko. ³⁴ Nitsasokoze joktsĩ haramwe ziharasu. Bijo satata nasiharak bo. Bijo satata pokso sipybyrêtsa nikaranaha. ³⁵ Bijo satata buruk iaksoho ziwabynaha Deus nikara:

— Tahi katse, uta iwatawyta. Ihumo kakurēta. Iharere bo wabyziutaha! — niy.

³⁶ Nitsasobaze Sesus zuba nitare. Paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. Batu aty tohi niy. Sesus bo zuba nikozonaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa batu harere. — Iwahahi tsinynaha tyka kytsa bo soso byitaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus jypykyhyzytykta zizororowy.

³⁷ Kyze hinipỹ are niahaze hara jobonita ekze inasiknahaze sizubarētsa Sesus zihobyknaha.

³⁸ Maku estuba myzubaha tazahara eze hua nikara:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa katse humo tsiktsumuēhĩkta. Katse tohi zuba. Iktsaziu tsimy.

³⁹ Hyrikoso sapybara ibo mozumukunahaze opykani ka mynakara niy. Hyrikoso sapybara humo ziknatahyrikywyky. Atsoko itsipa myziboro. Isake saraporo mozipo atsoko mynaraha hyrikoso sapybara pokso, asahi ibo pororo mynakaranaha.

⁴⁰ Zinymyrykynahatsa pe iky:

“Hyrikoso sapybara tysiksiwyhiknahaktsa” iky. Sihyrynymyrybyitsa hi iwatsahi batu katy tsumuēhĩ — niy.

⁴¹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa batu kahumo ahaspirikpo. Iwatsa tu ahabaze mynapykyryk. Ikiahatsa ahaharere bo zuba hyỹ tsimykaranaha, kaharere bo ka batu yhỹ zikaha — niy.

Iwaze Sesus izo pe niy:

— Atse tyzioktyhyrykta — niy.

⁴² Izumuze atsoko ihyrikoso sapybara inapapykzo. Itsipa ziborozo wytyk bo inaraha. Sesus ihyrikoso sapybara zipehahik:

— Nabo pāoty! — niy. Kyze jypykyhyzytykta zizorororwy izo bo zisizo. ⁴³ Aparakbaha Deus zikwy humo sipybyrētsa niyziknaha.

Sesus tabezewy soho nitsasokozo.

⁴⁴ Kytsa sizubarētsa nisipybybaiknaha Deus zikwy humo sipybyrētsa. Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Wabyziutaha utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha — niy.

⁴⁵ Iharere tsihokdarēna. Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa batu sispirikpo. Iwatsahi amy ty iharere piwatawy batu siwabyziuhu. Sisikpybyrētsa. Iwatsatu batu ipe aha.

Aty sa myhyrizikwanita Deus tuk niy.

Bykyze zinymyrykynahatsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

⁴⁶ — Aty skaraba myhyrizikwanita mytuk mynapykyryk — nikaranaha. ⁴⁷ Hawa zinymyrykynahatsa mytsaty nikaranaha. Ana humo ka Sesus zinymyryba iwatahi jabastatsa tsibik tahatazaha eze tyrikto niy.

⁴⁸ Sesus ispe niy:

— Jabyitsa humo tsinasipokzitsiki zeka niwaha humo ka kakurēta. Utakta ikiahatsa humo kakurēta zeka Deus kino niwatihi. Atahi zikpeha. Ituktsa tsimypokzitsiukrēta atahi myhyrizikwanita mozik. Tsimypokzitsiukrēta Deus mytsaty my “O atahi myhyrizikwanita kytsa

mysitsumuēhĩ” niy. Atahi katyryktsa tukta Sesus nikara. Aty ahaturke kytsa mysipokzitsiki atahi myhyrizikwanita — niy.

Aty ahahumo ahabyizeka atahi ahahumo iak-parawy.

⁴⁹ Niytahi Suão Sesus pe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa katsa maku hyrikoso sapybara azikwy humo nisiksiwyhikta tsinynaha niy, iwaze katsa tsispehakanaha: “Kyzekta niwazubakta tsikaha. Ikiakta mytyrykbyita tsikaha” — Suão niy.

⁵⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— O awatutaha. Atahi ahahumo ahabyi zeka iwatahi mytuk moziknaha. Ikiahatsa tysiokty-hyryknaha katuktsa moziknaha.

Samarija ezeektsa Sesus humo batu yhỹ niaha.

⁵¹ Kyze Sesus tazo bo piksi naha soho zumukuze iwaze:

— O tapara Serusarēhe bo hi my — niy.

⁵² Niytahi kytsa taharaze nisipeha. Iwatsahi niukurunaha. ⁵³ Zumunahaze siwanu sapy ziberikinaha Samarija ezeektsa batu yhỹ niaha. Sesus Serusarēhe bo niukuruze iwatsahi kytsa batu yhỹ niaha. Samarija ezeektsa, Serusarēhe ezeektsa humo batu siakparawy iwatsahi batu yhỹ niaha. ⁵⁴ Suão, Tsiaku iwatsa nikozonahaze ipe niaha:

— O izo bijoikpe iknyky tynazipikta iwaze tysi-harazohikta — niaha.

⁵⁵ Sesus uwok niyze nisibetsakik. ⁵⁶ Kyze usa hudikhudikwy bo niaha.

Sesus tuktsa niyziknahatsa soho humo nisi-hyrinymyryky.

⁵⁷ Iwatsahi mekybotu niukurunaha. Ske buruk niukurunahaze. Estuba maku Sesus pe niy:

— Uta kino ikia tuk. Ikia tuk paikpa mynakara — niy.

⁵⁸ Sesus ipe niy:

— Tsoromamatsaktsa tahahoke eze tu my-napykyryknaha. Piyktsa kino niwatihi tahasuk eze tu mynapykyryknaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik batu kawanu sapyky. Ba haneze tohi zikuru — niy.

⁵⁹ Niytahi Sesus usta pe niy:

— Pany katukta! — niy. Maku ipe niy:

— Byrikta tapara kazo myziytykare — niy.

⁶⁰ Sesus tihi:

— Nihyrikosokdata ty ka arekekty. Mohyrikosokdaze itukytsa tu piytyknaha. Ikia kino Deus wasania ty ityryktsa soho tytsasoko. Tapara Deus tsyhyryze tarabaja tsimy — niy.

⁶¹ Niytahi usta niwatihi niy.

— O mypehatsa uta ikia tuk mozihihik. Tapara katukytsa nasipehare “Aba mokuru my” — niy.

⁶² Sesus tihi:

— Ikia maku wata. Atahi wywyk myzibykze iwaze tasukpe bo iktsa mykara. Paikpa iktsa mykara. Batu tarabaja ziky. Tarabaja ziky by-izeka iwa mytakta ba Deus tukta zikyzik. Iwa my zeka ba katukta babata zikyzik — Sesus niy.

10

Sesus setēta doistsa nisipeha.

¹ Bykyze Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa nispeha. Setēta doitsa nisipeha. Petok petokohotsa nisipehaka. Iharere sohowy tuk sihudikhudikwy taba niukurunaha. Iharaze niukurunaha. Deus wasania ty ziknapamykysokonaha. Bykyze Sesus siapik pomo sihudikhudikwy taba my. ² Sesus ispe niy:

— Katyryktsa mysizozikiknahatsa watsa. Wihara myzibakanaha. Waratok eze idisahawy niobara. Wihara nijakuk. Katsumuēhītsitsa batu sizuba. Iwatsahi waratok tsihitsa pe: “Ikiakta atsumuēhītsitsa wihara bo tysiakzokta!” Zisizoziknaha. Niobaranaha iwatsahi mysizoziknaha — niy.

³ — Aba tsimykurunaha. Uta pahapehaka. Kytsa ahahumo batu siakparawy. Ikiahatsa hozipyrykzatsa watsa. Hozipyrykza parinita tazaha eze tawata tsimoziknaha. Parini hozipyrykzatsa myzukbatsi tsihikik naha watsa kytsa pahasukyrykynaha. Kytsa ikiahatsa humo ba hỹ zikaha.

⁴ Iwaze ske buruk okyrysaro suk ty batu wabehyryktaha! Ahanamy ty ka pok pok byitaha! Ahapyrysuk byitsa tu tsimaha! Ske buruk pyk pyk byitaha! Kytsa tsimysihobyknaha zeka, pamykyso pamykyso byitaha! Aidyktsa tsimaha! — nikara.

⁵ — Wahoro bo tsimypupunahaze wahoro ezektsa pe tsimaha: “Deus ikiahatsa humo pahasapywyky” tsimaha — niy. ⁶ — Anaeze maku tsakurēta aharere bo yhỹ mykara. Wasani my. Aharere piakse wasani my. Anaeze kytsa zuba simysapybyikitsa maha zeka aharere bo hyỹ ahabyi zeka. Deus ikiahatsa zuba pahasapywykyzo.

⁷ Wahoro tsimypupunahaze anaeze tsimypykyk-naha. Tahadisahawy ty ahabo nyny mahaze, tsipahadisahanaha. Tahaopowy ty nyny mahaze niwatihi tsipikunaha. Kytsa sitsumuêhîtsitsa bo tahadisahawy ty sihyriziktsokzawy humo nyny maha. Iwatsahi kytsa ahadisahawy ty ahabo nyny maha. Ahahyriziktsokzawy humo ahadisahawy ty nyny maha. Mekta wahoro bo ka pão pão byitaha ataeze zuba tupykyknaha — niy.

⁸ — Sihudikhudikwy bo tsipomonahaze kytsa ahahumo sakurêtsa mykaranaha. Iwaze tahadisahawy ty nyny maha. Tsipahadisahanaha.

⁹ Anaeze simyiziubyitsa tysizororowynaha. Anaeze sihudikhudikwy ezektsa pe: “O Deus tyryktsa ikiahatsa bo mozumunaha tsimaha” — niy.

¹⁰ — Sihudikhudikwy bo tsipomonaha zeka kytsa ahahumo batu siaku mykaranaha. Tsiksi-naha. ¹¹ Tapara siwahoro ezektsa pe tsimaha:

“Ahahudikhudikwy eze ky jytyk tazyk mypyrysuktsa humo pyryk my zeka. Wytyk tazy ty ka dydydy aretaha ‘Deus tyryktsa ikiahatsa bo zumu. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo batu waby tsimaha’ tsimaha” — niy. Wytyk tadydy kino natōze ana humo ziwatawy.

¹² Sesus wasani nikara iwaze ahape:

— Kytsa Sodō ezektsa sisopyksapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha iwatsahi sinini mykaranaha. Nawa puruze Deus sisopyksapybyitsa pe my “O ikiahatsa hi batu ahamysapy” my. Sodō ezektsa sinini mykaranaha. Ahahudikhudikwy ezektsa abazuba haty sinini tsimykaranaha. Kytsa anaeze

sinini mykaranahatsa. Deus harere humo waby ahabyitsa hi sinini mykaranaha — niy.

Sihudikhudikwy ezektsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha iwatsahi batu sispirikpo.

¹³ — O Tsoratsĩ inarokoha sihudikhudikwy ezektsa sinini mykaranaha. Kaharere bo batu yhy mykaranaha iwatsahi sispirikpobyitsa tu sinini mynakaranaha — niy.

— O Beseza inarokoha anaeze hudik mykaranahatsa sinini mykaranaha. Kaharere bo yhy ahabyitsa hi sinini mynakaranaha. Anahi kazikwy zinynaha. Atsawatu zeka Tiro hudikhudikwy ezektsa bo mykaranaha. Atsawatu zeka Sodõ hudikhudikwy ezektsa niwatihi tubabatu Deus harere bo hyhy nikaranaha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranahatsa kino pimoewynaha. Asahi kazikwy zinynaha zeka simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha pimoewynaha. Iwaze izohyri ty tahapiakwatahakanaha tahasopyk tihi nikaranaha. Kytsa bo ziwatawykynaha simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana hi zimoewybaiknaha. Nawa zuruze Deus simysapybyitsa pe:

“O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimaha” my.

¹⁴ Nawa zuruze kytsa Tiro ezektsa jokboha zuba sinini mykaranaha. Kytsa Sodõ ezektsa niwatihi jokboha zuba sinini mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa hi sininitohi tsimykaranaha niy.

¹⁵ Ikiahatsa Kaparanaũ eze sihudikhudikwytsa. Anaezektsa tihi:

“O katsa zuba myhyrinyrĩmyrĩtsa” iwatsahi bijo bo ahabyitsa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Batu ba.

Ikiahatsa izo bo pahaoktsoktsokik iwaze sinini-tohi tsimykarana — niy.

¹⁶ Zinymyrykynahatsa pe nikarazo:

— Aty ahaharere piwaby zeka atahi pikwaby. Aty ahaharere ty waby byizeka uta kaharere humo kino niwatihi ba waby zikaha. Aty kaharere bo yh̃y ahabyi zeka atsawatu zikpehata harere bo batu yh̃y ziky — nikara.

Nisipehanahatsa sizubarẽtsa setẽta doistsa zik-sizonahatsa.

¹⁷ Kyze Sesus nisipehakanahatsa sizubarẽtsa setẽta doistsa ziksizonaha. Sakurẽtsa nikaranaha. Sesus bo nipamykysobanaha:

— O mypehatsa hyrikoso sapybara myharere humo yh̃y nikaranaha. Ikia naro humo tsiksi-akzonahaze tsiksisiwyhiknaha. Azikwy humo zipobaiknaha — niaha.

¹⁸ — Yh̃y niy. Iwaze hi Satanas bijoikpe ikny wytyk bo inasik inyhik bijo papaizo niaha waha.

¹⁹ Wabytaha! Uta ikiahatsa bo kazikwy ty botu nyny iky. Ikiahatsa pyryhyk bete tsimyzonaha zeka ba zahasisi. Ikiahatsa pikzaha bete tsimyzonaha zeka ba zahahohoro — niy. — Batu amy tohi ahamyiwyky. Ahasukyrytsitsa humo ba zahamyiwynaha — niy.

²⁰ — Ikiahatsa hyrikoso sapybara ahaharere humo yh̃y mykarana ana humo kino ahaku byitaha. Ikiahatsa ahakurẽtsa ahanaro bijoikpe eze Deus botu ziwatahaka, ana humo hi ahakurẽtsa tsimykarana — niy.

Sesus sihumo tsakurẽta nikara.

²¹ Kyze Deus hyrikoso humo tsakurēta. Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo ikia zuba abazubata. Ikia hi bijoikpe ezektsa pehatsa. Ikia hi mybarawy ezektsa pehatsa. Ikia zuba wasani tsinakarata. Iwatahi sihyrinymyrētsa bo hawa tsimy kara ziokpitsĩ. Batu isty watawy. Sihyrinymyrētsa papatu batu isty watawy. Sizubarētsa sihyrinymyrybyikitsa hawa tsimy kara tsiksiwatawyky. Kytsa jabasitsa watsa hi tsiksiwatawyky. O Deus kazo yh̃y my. Wasani tsimy kara. Iwa tsimyzihikik ana humo hi tsimysi-watawyky — niy.

²² — O kazo ikia hi anamy ty kabo nyny tsiky. Ba aty tohi taja itse ziky ikatahi zuba. Kazo zuba. Niwatihi ba aty tohi taja kazo ziky ikatahi atse babata zuba zany. Asa kino mysiwatawy tsihikik. Iwa h̃y — niy.

²³ Niytahi Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa asa bo zuba nipamykysokozo.

²⁴ — Kytsa ikiahatsa wa pinynaha zeka sakurētsa moziknaha. Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa ziny tsihikiknaha hawa Deus mykaranaha batu sinyhy. Ikiahatsa botu tsiknynaha. Ispehatsa kino niwatihi zinytsihikinaha amy ty tsipinykynaha batu sinyhy. Hawa ha ty tsipiwabykynaha, ziwaby tsihikiknaha batu siwabyhy — Sesus nikara. Iwa zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipamykysoko.

Samarija ezekta asiba nihyrikosokdata humo tsimypokzitsiarēta nikara.

²⁵ Deus harere watahatsa Sesus bo zumu. Sesus zispirikpobyisohoko ata tihi nikara. Iwaze ipe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa, hawa skaraba my iwaze mohyrikosokdaze uta Deus bo kawahi mynapykyryk — niy. Iwa nipamykysoko Sesus zispirikpobyisohoko.

²⁶ Sesus:

— Deus harere botu ziwatahaka. Hawa ty skaraba iwatahaha tsinymyryky — niy.

²⁷ Sesus pe niy:

— Botu ziwatahakanaha. Deus humo tsamypokzitsiukrêta! Deus humo aspirikporêta zeka iharere bo hyÿ tsimykara. Deus bo mytsatyziu tsimykara. Deus iakparawy. Deus tsyhyryze tarabajaziu tsimykara. Tsapaikrêta tu itsyhyrypeze ahyriziktsokzawy humo tsimykara. Tsipinymyry zuba hawa Deus mytsaty nikara. Aotutsa pauksitsa tynasipokzitsiki, ahumo tu tawata tsinakara nahawa tihi. Iwa tsimyzuruku — niy.

²⁸ Sesus ipe niy:

— Wasani tsimy. Nawaze kytsa sisopyk niytahi Deus tawahi mynapykyk — niy.

²⁹ Deus harere watahatsa mytsaty nikara:

— Uta zuba wasani — my. Ta maku ustsya kytsa batu iakparawy. Ta bo zuba mytsaty mykara. — Myzubaha pe batu katukytsa ziky — mytsaty nikara.

³⁰ Iwatahi Sesus pe nikara:

— Amatsa sa kaotutsa pauksitsa — niy. Sesus zispirikpoko:

— Kyze estuba maku Serusarēhe iknykta ske buruk Serikoho bo inaukuru. Inaukuruze sitsyhyryboarēnikitsa maku nizukbatsihiknaha. Isuk zibobobaiknaha. Nitsakikinaha. Maku zipypykyknaha iwa asiba zibezenaha. Inamy zebykbaiknaha. Iwaze zerekeknaha.

³¹ Iwaze maku Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokota Serikoho bo niukuru niwatihi. Ibo nikozoze ziharamu zuba. Tatuky asiba nihyrikosokdata ziharamu. Batu ibo iksa niy. Usta ske buruk ziharapuwyhik.

³² Iwaze Deus wahoro eze ziknasitsumuēhīkīta zumu. Usta ituky zumu. Asta buruk tu inaukuru ata kino asiba nihyrikosokdata zinyze ziharamu zuba. Usta ske buruk ziharapuwyhik. Iwaze ske buruk niukuru.

³³ Iwaze usta maku Samarija ezekta inaukuru. Atakta bipyri asiba nihyrikosokdata zinyze ihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta nikara. ³⁴ Iwaze asiba nihyrikosokdata bo tadyhy. Ikiwytsa sapy panu ty ziaakwaraka. Zihipepeke. Oreo ty ikiwy sapy bo zitsykytsykyk. Ziharasusuku. Duabohotsa tsik ty zipiakurukuk iwa. Iwaze tarara bete zihwiky. Sisukmotsa wahoro bo zioptyhyryk. Maku asiba nihyrikosokdata humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Sisukmotsa wahoro bo niy.

³⁵ Byi zuruze sisukmotsa wahoro tsihitsa petok okryrsaro parata ty ibo nyny niy. Asiba tabezewyta iwahoro eze zereke. Iwaze wahoro tsihitsa pe niy:

“Tsipokzitsiki ja. Okryrsaro tsispepyk zeka myziksizoze okryrsaro ty puētsik abo nyny my”

niy. Iwaze tsihitsa yh̃ niy, okyrysaro ziaксе — iwa Sesus nipamykysoko.

³⁶ Iwatahakatsa pe niy:

— Aty sa asiba nihyrikosokdata tukta my. Aty sa iotutsa pauksitsa — niy.

³⁷ Iwatahakatsa:

— O atahi imypokzitsiukrēnikita niy. Atahi itukta babata — niy. Sesus:

— Yh̃ niy. Ikia tsiksikta. Bipyri wata tsimykara. Samarija ezekta wata tsimykara — niy.

Iwa Sesus bipyri soho ty nipamykysoko. Bipyritsa itukbabata niy.

Sesus Mata Maria ahaza bo nikozore.

³⁸ Kyze niukurunaha. Sesus zinymykyrynahatsa tuk niukurunahaze myzubahabara bo izumunaha. Anaeze Mata wahoro bo nitsuk. ³⁹ Maria Mata tsy niy. Atatsa hi Sesus harere ziwabyziu. Ipyrytsa baze nidyhyky. Atatsa iharere ziwabytoktoko. ⁴⁰ Ieky katsa bu nikara. Mydisahawy humo tsihyriziktsokzaharētatsa nikara. Iwatat-sahi Sesus bo zumu. Ipe niy:

— O mypehatsa. Ikia batu iktsa ziky. Katsy ba ziktsumuēh̃. Ikza zuba mynakara, ikia katsy pe tsimy: “Aiky tsitsumuēh̃iktsa” tsimy — niy.

⁴¹⁻⁴² Sesus atatsa pe niy:

— O batu, ikia hi paikpa mytsaty tsimykara, tsahyriziktsokdaharētatsa hi. Maria zuba wasani mykara. Tisapyrēna piwabyky. Hawa pinymyryky ba aty tohi jekze ziaксе — Sesus niy.

11

Sesus Deus bo mopamykyso naha soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

¹ Kyze Sesus Deus bo nipamykysoko. Nepykze zinymyrykyta ipe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa katsa tymyhyrinymyry. Hawa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha tymyhyrinymyry. Deus bo tsimypamykyso tsihikiknaha. Tymyhyrinymyry Suão wata. Suão tatuktsa nisihyrinymyryky. Hawa Deus bo mopamykysonaha nisihyrinymyryky.

² Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus bo tsimypamykysonaha zeka nawa tsimaha.

“O myzo! Atyryktsa parakbaha abo mytsaty mykaranaha

‘O atahi imysapyrēnikita batu aty tohi humo asapyzekyhu.

Ikia zuba abazubata. Aparakbaha atyryktsa moziknaha.

O ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta’ tsimaha” maha.

Mybarawy ezektsa aharere bo hyỹ mahaktsa!

³ Mydisahawy humo tyzibytuhukutu

mybo nyny tynakara.

⁴ Mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranahaze iwatsa tu tymyokzo.

Katsa kino niwatihi. Kytsa mybo simysapyby-itsa mykaranahaze batu mytsaty tsimaha, sihumo tsimykzonaha.

Katsa aharere bo batu ma tsimaha zeka tynamytsumuēhĩkta iwatsahi isapybara bo ka batu yhỹ tsimaha.

Iwa tsimaha. Deus bo ikiahatsa tsimypamykyson-ahaze iwa tsimaha — Sesus nikara.

Niytahi Sesus nisihyrinymyryky. Kyze isukmota soho humo ziwatawyky.

⁵ Sesus tihi:

— Amo skaraba tsimy. Unopokte ikia atukta bo ja tsimykuru. Ipe tsimy: “O katukta atsikara ty harakykbyi kabo nynytyny. ⁶ Aba usta katukta izumu tahi mykara. Isukmota kawahoro bo zumu. Batu amy tohi ty ibo nyny ziky” tsimykara.

⁷ Atukta tawahoro eze tu hawa ja kape my:

“O batu tsipikykniki. Iwatahi hokbowy zihok-bohik. Uta kahyrytsa tuk purubaka. Ba kyik ziky. Ba kadisahawy ty abo nyny ziky” niy. Iwa sa my — Sesus nikara.

⁸ — Iwaze atakta atukta humo batu kyik. Iwata tu kyik my. Pikykniki naha humo kyik my. Ata bo atsikara ty nyny my — niy. Iwa Sesus isukmota soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

⁹ Sesus tihi:

— Iwatsahi tsimyzapykykynaha zeka Deus ahabo nyny my. Deus bo tsipiberikinaha zeka tsimozikahanaha. Hokbowy eze huahua tsimaha zeka hokbowy ty zoksapare my. ¹⁰ Kytsa Deus bo myzapykykynaha zeka asahi piaksenaha. Kytsa Deus piberikinaha zeka mozikahanaha. Kytsa hokbowy baze huahua mahaze hokbowy zoksapare my. Deus bo tsizapykykynaha zeka, kytsa watsa asahi hokbowy baze huahua maha — nikara. Sesus nipamykysokozo.

¹¹ — Aty ahatukze izo zeka iwaze atse ape my zeka “O kazo piknu ty kabokta!” myze, ikia atse bo pyryhyk ty ba nyny ziky. ¹² Atse ape my

zeka “O kazo kokuaro kare ty kabokta” myze ikia atse bo pikzaha ty ba nyny ziky. ¹³ Ikiahatsa ahasapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka iwatsa tu amy ty tisapyrēna ty ahyrytsa bo nyny tsimaha. Myzo hi bijoikpe eze tuze atahi imysapyrēnikita babata. Atahi ikiahatsa bo isapyhanikia ty zuba ahabo nyny mynakara. Deus bo ihyrikoso tsimyzapykykynaha zeka iwaze tahyrikoso ahabo myzapikso iwaze ahatuk mynapykyryk my hỹ — nikara. ¹⁴ Iwa Sesus sibo nitsasoko.

Kytsa Sesus Beresebuhu humo ihyrikoso sapybara ziksiwyhik mybarapetu nikaranaha.

Niytahi Sesus ihyrikoso sapybara ziksiwyhik. Maku iharerebyita, ihyrikoso sapybara humo batu harere ziky. Sesus zizororowyze nizoro-rota nitsasoziuku. Kytsa sizubarētsa paikpa iktsa nikaranaha siwastuhutsa nitsasokonaha.

¹⁵ — Beresebuhu, Satanas usa naro hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa zikwy humo hi Sesus iharerebyita zizororowy. Satanas humo hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik. Iwatahi maku zizororowy.

¹⁶ Utsa nimysapykykynaha:

— Ikia mytsyhyryze azikwy Deus ikny mybo tsipiwatawyky. — Nimysapykykynahaze Sesus harere zisapybyi tsihikiknaha. Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa tu iwatsahi iharere zisapybyi tsihikiknaha. Sesus sisoho humo tsihyrinymyrēta mytsaty nikaranaha. ¹⁷ Ana humo hi mysihyrinymyryky. Niytahi Sesus sibo nipamykysoko:

— Ikiahatsa kazikwy humo batu ahaspirikpo. “Deus zikwy ty batu ibo nyny niy” tsimaha. Iwa ikiahatsa tsikpamykysokonaha. Deus zikwy ty

kabo nyny my hỹ. Satanas kazikwy nyny my zeka hawa piwatahawy. ¹⁸ Ityryktsa myharape banaha zeka mopyknaha. Nawaze kytsa metutu mokmyinaha iwaze mysiakbabaiknaha. Niwatihi wahoro ezektsa myharape banaha zeka mopyknaha. Iwaze asahi metutu mokmyinaha. Niwatihi Satanas tuktsa myharape banaha zeka mopyknaha. Myakbabaiknaha. Ikiahatsa tsimyspihikbatakanaha “O tahi hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik Beresebuhu zikwy humo tsimaha” niy. ¹⁹ Atuktsa ja. Aty zikwy humo atuktsa hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhiknaha Utakta wasani mynakara. Hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhikze Deus zikwy humo zuba my. Anahi atuktsa piwatawyknaha. ²⁰ Abaka Deus tyryktsa ikiahatsa bo mozumuku ana hi piwatawyky. Kazikwy abazubata. Maku tsipaikrẽta wata.

²¹ Maku tsipaikrẽta tsiparakyrẽta tawahoro ty pykyhytu taparakytsa tuk. Sitsyhyryboarẽtsa batu ibo paku zikaha. ²² Usta maku ipaikanikita tu zeka iwahoro bo inatsukze taparakytsa humo taspihikik iwatatu batu ipaikik. Iwaze usta hi inamy pebykba. Zepykyk. Inamy pibiakba. Iwaze utakta ipaikanikita wata kazikwy abazubata — Sesus niy.

²³ — Aty batu katuk zeka, atahi kape batu yhỹ my. Aty katy tsumuẽhĩ byizeka atahi kytsa metutu myokmyinaha — Sesus niy.

Hyrikoso isapybara ziksizota.

²⁴ Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— Hyrikoso isapybara maku ekze poize pitabaka zuba. Ata taty byryhabyita tu pitabaka

zuba. Hyrikoso isapybara itseheha bo pitabaka. Tasapy piberiki. Tawanu sapy ty batu tykaha. Iwatahi ihyrikoso sapybara tapetu isopyk:

“Kawahoro bo piksizo. Nezeba maku ekze ikoik tabo tu piksizo” niy. Hyrikoso isapybara izoihikze maku tsakurēta. Hyrikoso isapybara nihokdaze tsakurēta nikara. Kyze ihyrikoso sapybara maku bo ziksizo. ²⁵ Zumukuze maku wahoro wata. Wahoro tsiziurēna. Zizozoko itsytsykyha niy. Ta humo tuk mytsaty niy. ²⁶ Tisapyrēna. Niytahi niparakzo. Utsa hyrikoso sapybara sete hyrikoso sapybara nisihobyk. Hyrikoso sapybara iwanu sapy bo mynasioktyhyryk. Maku bo mozumunaha. Ituk mynapykyryknaha.

Tapara ihyrikoso sapybara estuba ituk maku batu iaku. Abaka hyrikoso sapybara sizubarētsa ibo pororo mykaranaha iwatahi tisukatsihikrēta babata mynapykyryk — Sesus nikara.

Hawa mykusukninaha baba naha humo nisi-hyrinymyryky.

²⁷ Sesus nipamykysokoze atatsa hi myzubaha tazaha eze opykani Sesus okze nipamykyso nawa ipe niy:

— Aje tsakurētatsa. Atatsahi tabykyhy humo tsakurētatsa atatsahi ikia pykyhytu ziknakara. Ikia humo tsakurētatsa — niy.

²⁸ Sesus atatsa pe niy:

— O asahi Deus harere piwabyziukunaha. Iwaze iharere bo hyŷ mykaranaha, asahi sakurētsa babatsa mynakaranaha — Sesus nikara.

Sizubarētsa iwatahawy nizapykyrynaha.

²⁹ Kytsa sizubarētsa harape bo inakypykykna-haze Sesus ispe niy:

— Abaktsa kytsa batu simysapy nikaranaha. Kahumo batu sispirikpo. Iwatsahi iwatahawya myziberikinaha. “Deus zipehata mybo tyzi-watawykta!” mykaranaha. Batu yh̃ my. Sonas wata mysiwatawy.

³⁰ Sonas wata pahawatawy — niy. — Tuba-batu Sonas Deus zikwy Ninewe ezektsa bo zi-watawy. Tapara Deus Sonas Ninewe ezektsa bo ziazkzoze ziwatawy. Iwata utakta Deus zikpe-hata ahawata ikyzik abaktsa kytsa Deus zikwy piwatawyky. Tapara Deus zikykyzo abaktsa kytsa bo piwatawy — niy. ³¹ Niytahi Sesus nikara. — Uta kahyrinymyrēta ikzumu, ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahaspirikpo. Kytsa mynahyryzikpobanahaze Deus simysapbyitsa pe my:

“O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy iwatsahi sinini tsimynakaranaha” my. Niytahi atatsa Seba tyryktsa tuk ispehatsata niyzik. Atatsa hi mynahyryzikpoze. Abaktsa kytsa niwatihi aiba tohi mynahyryzikponahaze. Atatsa tihi:

“O asahi simysapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha, ana hi piwatawyky. Tubabatu ikza nokponi ikukuru. Soromao ihyrinymyryta babata harere myziwabyre. Tsihyrinymyrēta harere piwaby tsihikik” — niy. Sesus:

— O abaktsa kytsa kaharere bo batu yh̃ maha. Uta abazubata myhyryzikwyta kaharere bo batu yh̃ niaha — nikara. — Kytsa my-nahyryzikpobanahaze aiba tohi Deus simysapy-byikitsa bo “O ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahamys-apy” my. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykarana

iwatsahi sinini ykarawy bo tsimynakaranaha my — niy.

³² — Niytahi Ninewe ezektsa mynahyritzikponahaze asahi abaktsa kytsa pe:

“O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsikaha” mykaranaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha tsipiwatawynaha. Iwatsahi Ninewe ezektsa tamysapybara ty nikaranahatsa zimoewyhiknaha. Deus harere ziwabynahaze imysapybara zimoewynaha Sonas harere humo. Deus harere bo hyŷ nikaranaha — niy.

— Abaktsa kytsa hi kaharere bo batu yhyŷ mykaranaha. Uta myhyritzikwanita babata kaharere bo batu yhyŷ zikaha — Sesus nikara.

Rika soho humo nisispirikpoko.

³³ Sesus rika soho humo nisispirikpoko.

— Myhyritziktsa rika watsa — niy. — Ba aty tohi rika mozipokze miha papa ba okpitsi ziky. Ba peryk pukezi zik ziky. Rika mozipok zeka jo baze zik my. Aty mynatsukze mypubyi mozikze zinytokto — niy.

³⁴ — Myhyritziktsa rika watsa ahanamy bo sihumo iktsa tsimaha. Ahahyritziktsa humo tuzu byizeka ikiahatsa okze mypubyri mozik. Ahahyritziktsa sisapy byizeka ikiahatsa miwa ezektsa watsa. Ba zikozonaha unata ky wa. Maku ihyritziktsa humo tuzu byizeka tsakurēta mykara maku wata atahi mypubara buruk mokuru. ³⁵ Iwatsahi pykyhytu tynakaranaha rika mypubara ahatukze ba miwa ziky.

³⁶ Kyze ikiahatsa mypubyi mozik zeka ba miwa ziky. Ikiahatsa atawahi mypubara buruk mokuru

tawata. Atawahi zeka rika wata amypubyrizo. Nakyoknahaze kywa — nikara.

Sesus Pariseutsa iwaze tapara Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsitsa soho humo nitsasoko.

³⁷ Sesus nipamykysobaze Pariseu ziazkoko:

— Kawahoro bo tsikadisahakta! — niy.

Yh̃ niy. Sesus iwahoro bo nitsuk. Idisahawyzozowy baze nidyhyky. Pariseu Sesus bo nikozotokotoko. Sesus itsyhyrype pikihibyita tu tadisahaka. Iwatahi ibo nikozotokotoko. ³⁸ Niytahi Sesus ipe niy:

— Ikiahatsa Pariseutsa ahamypewytsa ahaokporosuktsa kino niwatihi sisupetaba zuba tsinasipikiknaha. ³⁹ Ikiahatsa Pariseutsa mypewytsa watsa. Mypewytsa isupetaba zuba tsibararētsa. Joke tabaka nioktsirōrō. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha batu wasani tsikaha. Simysapybyikitsa tu tsikykaranaha. Ahazokdiharētsa.

⁴⁰ O ahatyryksapybyitsa tu tsimaha. Atakta isupetaba tispesarazyky, zikino ioketaba niwatihi tsimaha — niy. ⁴¹ — Ahadisahawy ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimaha. Sihumo ahamypokzitsirētsa hi iwatsahi sibo nyny tsimaha. Anahi wasani my. Iwaze Deus ahape my: “O atakta tsimysapyrēta mozik” — my.

⁴² — O Pariseutsa sinini tsimykaranaha — Sesus nikara. — Ahanamy tsihohokrēnaha zeka estuba Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Wasani tsimaha. Ikiahatsa ahadisahawykykywy ty Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Kytsa humo batu ahamysakihiky tsimaha. Iwatsahi Deus harere bo batu yh̃

zikaha — niy. — Ahanamy tsihohokrēna zeka estuba Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka wasani tsimykarana. Utsa humo kino niwatihi tsimaha! Ahanamy tsihohokrēnaha zeka sinamybyitsa bo nynyta. Sizubarētsa humo ahamysakihikrētsa. Iwa tsimykarana — niy.

⁴³ — O Pariseutsa sinini tsimykarana. Batu ahaku tsimoziknaha. Ikiahatsa Deus wahoro eze ahadyhydyhywytza sisapyrētsa zuba ahakparawy tsimaha. Kytsa pahahobyknahaze ahahumo siharereziurētsa ana hi ahakparawy. Kytsa mynakarana bo zuba mytsaty ahasopyk — niy.

⁴⁴ — O Pariseutsa sinini tsimykarana. Ikiahatsaksa mytyk watsa. Mytyk iokpitsiha niaha. Kytsa sinymyrybyitsa hi mytyk humo nipaparekenaha iwatsahi batu wasani aha — nikara.

⁴⁵ Niytahi estuba Deus harere ihyrinymyrykyta Sesus pe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrykyta iwaze ikia za tsimymysapybyikikta — niy.

⁴⁶ Yh̄y Sesus niy. — Ikiahatsa niwatihi. Ikiahatsa sinini tsimykarana. Kytsa paikpa tysiakzo: “O taparaktsa harere bo pykyhytutaha! tsimahaktsa.” tsimykarana. Ikiahatsa taparaktsa harere bo batu yh̄y tsikaha. Ikiahatsa kytsa bo yh̄y ahabyi zeka, Deus ahahumo batu imypokzitsi tsimaha. Ikiahatsa ja. Kytsa taparaktsa harere bo batu zikahaze, ikiahatsa batu isty tsumuēh̄i. Iwatsahi sinini tsimykarana — niy. ⁴⁷ — Ikiahatsa Deus sohokotsa siytyk sapyrētsa tsinazoknikinaha. Asatu taparaktsa ahadiritsa nisibabaiknaha. ⁴⁸ Iwatsahi tsipiwatawykynaha hawa taparaktsa

nikaranaha ikiahatsa yh̃ tsimykaranaha. Ana kino tsiwatawukynaha Deus tsihyrinymyr̃eta.

⁴⁹ Iwatahi tubabatu Deus tihi:

“Kapehatsitsa, kasohokotsitsa kino niwatihi sizubar̃etsa bo nisipehaka.” Wastuhu nisibakanaha. Mektsaktsa nisisukyrykynaha.

⁵⁰ Tapara nisibakanaha. Abaktsa kytsa kino Deus sohokotsa mysiba tsihikiknaha. Taparaktsa tuk yh̃ maha. Tapara Abeu tabezewy. Ziharawy Sakarias Deus wahoro eze zibezenaha.

⁵¹⁻⁵² — O Deus harere sihyrinymyrykytsitsa sinini tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa imysapyha tsiokpitsikinaha. Iwatsahi Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo. Ikiahatsa isapyha humo batu ahakparawy iwatsahi ustsya kytsa bo ba nyny zikaha. Iwatsahi asahi ahahumo batu sihyrinymyry. Ikiahatsa humo batu sispirikpo — niy.

⁵³ Sesus niparakze Pariseutsa, sihyrinymyrykynahatsitsa ahatsa Sesus humo tahakyrikinaha. Iharere ziwabyziukunahaze. O Sesus batu imysapy nipamykyso tsihikiknahaze iwatsa tu batu zikaha. ⁵⁴ Iwatsahi Sesus tsipa humo ziohty tsihikiknaha.

12

Myspihikbatawy soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

¹ Myzubaha Sesus bo inauzuzukbanaha, iwaze niharapebakanahatu. Niytahi Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Pykyhytutaha! Pariseutsa harere humo pykyhytutaha! Pariseutsa tihi: “katsaktsa zuba wasani tsimaha” iwaze mytsaty ahabyitsa

nikaranaha. Batu ba, mybarapetu nikaranaha.

² Hawa ha ty kytsa papatu tsimahaze iwaha humo tu kytsa pinymyrynaha. Hawa ha ty tsiksakzikinaha humo tu kytsa pinymyrykynaha.

³ Hawa ha ty ikiahatsa miwa eze tsikpamykysokonaha ana hi kytsa mypubara piwabykynaha. Hawa ha ty awahoro eze tsiktsasokonaha iwahatu ahahudikhudikwy eze opykani mopamykysonaha — niy.

Aty pokso sa mpyby.

⁴ Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— O katukytsa! Ahapyby byihu ja! Kytsa pahabanaha sipokso ahapyby byihu ja! Asaktsa pahabanaha zeka iwaze batu zikaha. Batu amy tohi zikaha. ⁵ Ahahyryzikararawy ba ziksibanaha iwaze sipokso batu ahapyby Deus pokso zuba ahapybyrëtsaktsa! Atahi kytsa mohyrykosokdana-haze sinini ykarawy bo mymypeha ziky. Iwatsahi Deus pokso ahapybyrëtsa!

⁶ Kyze nawa mytsyhyry wa piyktsa hana wa skaraba sihuak ty okyrysaro ty nyny maha “O tsikaeni zuba nyny tsimaha”. Deus ta piyk tsibik humo ba zikspiriktsokda. ⁷ Deus tsihyrynymyrëta sihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Iozeka tsipokzitsarëna. Ikiahatsa ja. Deus hi ahasoho humo tsihyrynymyrëta atahi ahahumo tsimypokz-itsiukrëta — Sesus nikara.

Kiristu katukta my. Kiristu batu kanyhy my, ana soho humo nisihyrynymyryky.

⁸ Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Ikiahatsa kytsa okze: “Uta Sesus tukta my. Sesus iny”

tsimaha. Ikiahatsa tsimytsasokonaha zeka uta niwathi my. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa okze uta tihi: “Atakta katukta atahi iny” my.
⁹ Ikiahatsa kytsa okzeka: “Sesus batu kanyhy tsimaha”. Nawa tsimytsasokonaha zeka uta niwathi. Bijoikpe iknytsa Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa okze: “Atakta batu kanyhy” my.

¹⁰ Aty kasoho humo tsiharerewabymybarēta zeka imysapybara tu mynakaranaha iwatsa tu Deus mysiokzohik. Aty Deus hyrikoso humo tsiharerewabymybarēta zeka imysapybara tu mynakaranaha atahi Deus ba zikokzowy my — niy.

¹¹ — Kytsa ahatsipa humo pahaoktyhyryknaha zeka ispehatsitsa okeryk tsimytsasonaha, Deus wahoro bo pahaoktyhyryknaha zeka ispehatsitsa okze tsipahabetesanaha. ¹² Iwatsahi ba paikpa mytsaty zikaha. Iwatahi Deus pahatsumuēhĩ pahahyrinymyry. Ahaharere Deus hyrikoso humo mytsaty tsimaha iwatsahi atahumo ahahyrinymyrētsa iwa pahatsumuēhĩ — Sesus niy.

Tsinamyrēta imytsatyhybyita.

¹³ Maku estuba myzubaha tazahara eze Sesus bo nipamykysoko:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa kaziky pe tykta “Azo nihyrikosokda. Aba azo hyrikyky ty tsapukte bu-ruk atsy bo nynyty tsimy” — niy.

¹⁴ Sesus ipe niy:

— Batu aty tohi kape nawaty aha. Ikia hi myharere bo wabyty tsimy, mynamy soho tsimyt-sasoko — niy.

¹⁵ Wabyziutaha! Ispe niy:

— Pykyhytutaha! Ahasorokbyihu ja! Pykyhytutaha ahanamybyihuktsa. Nanabyi humo tsipahanamy tsihikinaha zeka batu Deus tuk zikykykyknaha. Deus kytsa nisisukni iwatsahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha. Kytsa mynamy bo zubabyitsa Deus nisisukni — niy.

¹⁶ Niytahi Sesus nipamykysoko. Tsinamyrēta soho kytsa bo ziwatawyky ispe niy:

— Kyze maku estuba tsinamyrēta waratok tadisahawy ziubara niy. ¹⁷ Iwatahi tsinamyrēta tatuk tuka mytsaty nikara:

— Hawa sa my. Hana bo sa kadisahawy pidodo. ¹⁸ Iwatahi kadisahawyzozowy pipaparahik. Iwaze ustsā disahawyzozowy mozukni. Disahawy zozowy zuba puētsikbyita mozukni. Iwaze hi kadisahawy pidozik. Kanamy niwatihi wahoro zuba tabo pidodo — niy. ¹⁹ Iwatahi tapetu nikara:

— O abaka kakurēta. Pikbyry pikuikik kakurēta mozik! Kadisahawy tsizubarēna ty hauk my. Kanamy kino tsizubarēna ba zikpykba — niy. ²⁰ Deus hi tsinamyrēta pe niy:

— O ityrykmyita. Ikia mytsatybyita tu kyze unata tsipomoza. Tsipomozaze ahyrikoso sa hana bo my. Anamy ja. Aty baze sa anamy motare. Nezeba anamy tsidodoko. Aty baze sa anamy mopykyk — niy.

²¹ Sesus tihi:

— Kytsa ustsā mysisapywykynaha zeka sinamy Deus baze dodo maha. Asaktsa ba tahanamy pidodonaha zeka asahi tsinamyrēta wata imytsatyhybyita — niy.

Deus humo sispirikporētsa babatsa.

²² Iwaze Sesus sibo mynamy soho nisispirikpoko. Zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Ahanamy bo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Iwa zeka paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha “O amy ty sa tsimymydisahanaha ba zikaha. O amy ty sa mysuk tykorobyk tsimaha ba zikaha.” Ahadis-ahawyky zeka wasani tsimaha. Ahasukok zeka wasani tsimaha. ²³ Ikiahatsa hi iwatsa tu tsimyk-zokonaha Deus baze mywahi tsimynapykyryk-naha zeka mysapyrēnikia baba niy.

²⁴ Piyktsa bo iktsaziutaha! Piyktsa tahadis-ahawy ba ziksipariknaha, ba tahadisahawy zizoziknaha ba ziktahatsohoknaha. Wahoro eze batu sidisahawy zozowyky. Deus piyktsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta sidisahawy ty sibo nyny isopyk. Piyktsa bo sidisahawy ty nyny mynakara.

²⁵ Deus ikiahatsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Amy skaraba ana bo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Mytsatyziu tsimaha zeka ja usta puruze mynakubazo. Batu ba. Mytsaty tsimaha zeka ja ba zikara ²⁶ Iwatsahi ikiahatsa tsikaeni zuba ba zikaha zeka amy skaraba disahawy humo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Amy skaraba ahasuk humo kino niwatihi mytsaty tsimykaranaha — Sesus nikara.

²⁷ Sesus ispe niyzo:

— Isazik bo iktsataha amytsī bo iktsataha. Ik-tsaziutaha! Isazik taypykze, anatu ba ziktatsazik ba anatu pyryryk pyryryk ziky, anatu zeka tasuk ba ziwowo. Wasani mykaranaha. Tapara Saro-mao tsinamyreña. Inamy tisapyreña. Isuk tsiz-iuwyrēna ty zuba korobyk ziknakara. Nanabyi sazik ka abazuba tsiziurēna baba. ²⁸ Iwaze Deus

nanabyi sazik humo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Abaka okyry saro ispitu byriri ka mohokda. Izo bo moko-roba. Ikiahatsa ja. Deus ikiahatsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. ²⁹ Iwaze Deus ahasuk ty ahabo nyny my. Ikiahatsa Deus humo jokboha zuba ahaspirikpo zeka atahi ahanamy ty ahabo nyny my — niy. — Iwatsahi mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Batu tyso:

“Amy ty sa tsimymydisahanaha. Amy sa tsipikunaha” niy.

³⁰ Kytsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo iwa mytsaty nikaranaha. Deus ahazo tsihyrinymyrêta. Ahasuk ty ahabo nyny my. Ahazo bijoikpe eze tuze ahasoho humo tsihyrinymyrêta. Atahi ikiahatsa bo ahadisahawy ty nyny mykara. Ahasuk humo kino niwatihi nyny mykara. ³¹ Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Iwa mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka Deus ahanamy ty nyny my. Deus ikiahatsa bo ahanamy ty nyny mykara — niy. Iwa Sesus sizubarêtsa namy soho humo nispirikpoko.

Sinamy bijoikpe eze ky.

³² Sesus tihi:

— O kahyrytsa ahapyby byihu ja! Ahazo tyryktsa tsimoziknaha zeka ana hi mozhikik. Amy humo ahaku byri zeka nyny my! ³³ Ikiahatsa ahaokyrysaro ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimaha! Iwatsahi ahanamy baba tsizubarêna bijoikpe eze. Anaeze ahanamy ba hawa tohi ziky. Ahanamy bijoikpe eze niy. Anaeze sitsyhyryboabyitsa ba zibyknaha. Anaeze ka ahanamy ba wazazatsa ziworonaha.

³⁴ Ahanamy bijoikpe eze tu zeka, ikiahatsa bijoikpe bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahanamy bo bijoikpe eze iwaze bijoikpe soho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha — niy.

Sitsumuēhĩtsa botu tazozikba.

³⁵ Kyze Sesus myziksizo naha humo kytsa piperykynaha. Nisihrinymyryky:

— Tsikahazozikbanahaktsa kytsa! Ahasuk ty opyk haĩtaha! Rika ty poktaha! ³⁶ Kytsa watsa tahapehakatsa piperykynahaze ky wa. Ispehakatsa mysukzawy bo zumukuta myziksizozze tawata. Kytsa pehakatsa piperykynahaze hokbowy humo tototo maha piwabynahaze atsoko zoksapare niaha. ³⁷ Inatsukze sitsumuēhĩtsitsa sakurētsa. Sitsumuēhĩtsitsa ziperykynahatsa hi ispehakatsa ziksize sakurētsa. Wasani nikaranaha. Sitsumuēhĩtsa disahawyzozowy baze dyhy niy. Iwaze atahi tsakurēta nikara. Ispehakatsa tsakurēta nikara kytsa taperytsitsa humo. Iwatahi sidisahawy ty sibo nyny my. ³⁸ Sispihikrētsa nikaranaha tozeka ja ispehakatsa unopokte ja mozumu. Tozeka ja iwariknakyrize ja mozumu Sitsumuēhĩtsa piperykynaha zeka sakurētsa mykaranaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus:

— Aparakbaha katy peryhabyize watu myzik-sizo. ³⁹ Kyze wahoro tsihitsa nawa taeze itsyhyry-boanikita mynatsuk zeka iwahoro bo ba ziktsuk. Tsihrinymyrēta zeka itsyhyryboarēta iwahoro bo ba ziknatsuk. Aparakbaha ba sihrinymyry wahoro tsihitsa wata. Uta niwatihi kytsa katy pery ahabyitu myziksizo — niy.

⁴⁰ Sesus nikarazo:

— Tsipiperynaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik atsoko myziksizoze iwatsahi tsipiperynaha! — niy.

Sitsumuēhĩtsa wasani isopykta usta pykyhytu zikybyikita iwatsa humo nsihyrinomyryky.

⁴¹ Peduru Sesus pe niy:

— O mypehatsa, aty bo sa aharere tsipiwatawyky. Katsa mybo zuba sa tsipiwatawyky. Sizubarētsa bo tihi sa tsipiwatawyky — niy.

⁴² Sesus nipamykysokozo. Sitsumuēhĩtsa soho ty nipamykysoko.

Ipehakatsa tatsumuēhĩtsa pe niy:

— Kawahoro ja typery niy hawa kytsa disahawy ty wasani eze zuba sibo nyny ty ka — niy.

⁴³ Sitsumuēhĩtsa imyperyziuta zeka ipehakatsa ihumo tsakurēta. Ata soho hi nitsasoko. Hawa mykara nsihyrinomyryky. Atahi:

— Sitsumuēhĩtsa pehakatsa harere bo yhy mykara zeka tsakurēta. ⁴⁴ Wasani mykara. Ipehatsa namy tsizubarēna perytsa mozik — niy.

⁴⁵ — Tozeka ja sitsumuēhĩtsa tapetu isopyk my:

“O kapehatsa azymyny batu aidy erete ziky” niy. Iwaze tawa kytsa mysikiki. Sitsumuēhĩtsa kino niwatihi mysikiki. Tadisahaikik. Siopuwy pikuikik iwatahi tsiopyryrykrēta. Atsoko ipehatsa ipapatu iziksi.

⁴⁶ Sitsumuēhĩtsa nispihikbyize. Haramwe hana eze ja batu ihyrinomyry. Ihyrinomyrybyita tu ipehatsa atsoko ziksi. Ipehakatsa sitsumuēhĩtsa

zizukutu niy. Sinini ykarawy bo pipehahik. Kytsa Deus harere bo hyŷhabyi zeka anabo mysipehahik.

⁴⁷ Amakta tsumuēhĩtsa sininiwy my. Tsihyrinymyrēta tu ipehatsa harere bo “batu yhŷ” niy. Pykyhy izozikbyitu. Atahi Deus namy perytsa wata. Deus ibo iktsa niyze: “O atakta ‘batu imysapy’ ” my. Niytahi sitsumuēhĩtsa tisikpybyrēta. Tsihyrinymyrēta humo tisikpybyrēta. Sinini tynakara.

⁴⁸ Usta tsumuēhĩtsa tsikaeni zuba sinini tynakara. Ipehatsa harere ihyrinymyrybyita tu, iwatahi tsikaeni zuba sinini tynakara. Iktsataha! ahanamy tsizubarēna zeka nyny tahaktsa. Deus kytsa bo sinamy nyny niy zeka asahi usts bo nyny ahabyi zeka sisikpybyrētsa. Iwaze Deus tihi:

“Uta ahabo tsizubarēna ty nyny my iwaze iki-ahatsa kytsa bo batu nyny tsimaha, kaokze ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimykaranaha” — niy.

Sesus humo meky watu niyzikiknaha.

⁴⁹ Sesus ispe niyzo:

— Utakta mybarawy ezeiktsa bo ikzumu niy. Ikzumuze izo waha. Izo waratok pipopokoknaha ziktawata iwaze tisapyrēna mozik. Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha Deus mysiokzohik. Kytsa pikbezenahaze iwaze simysapybyitsa mykaranahatsa Deus mysiokzohik. Botu mohyrikosokda zeka kakurēta. Bykyze zuba.

⁵⁰ Tapara sinini my. Iwatahi batu kaku. Nawa humo hi mykara — niy. ⁵¹ Ikiahatsa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. — O Sesus mybarawy ezeiktsa bo izumu iwatsahi kytsa harape wa metutu byinahatsa — iwa mytsaty ahabyitsa

tsimykaranaha. Utakta mybarawy ezektsa boze kytsa kahumo meky watu mytsaty mykaranaha.

⁵² Iwaze kytsa mytsyhyrytsa wa wahoro eze tuze mopykyryknaha. Harakykbyihi mytsaty maha:

— O ta batu wasani — maha. Petoktsahatsa:

— O na wasani — maha. Iwaze harakykbyihi petoktsa bo mysimiyjakanaha. Petoktsa harakykbyihi bo mysimiyjakanaha. Wastuhu — O Sesus tsimysapyrêta — mykaranaha. Utsa — O batu ba — mykaranaha. Iwa metutu moziknaha. ⁵³ Sizotsa tahahyrytsa humo batu siakparawy. Sihyrytsa tahazotsa humo batu yhỹ zikaha iwatsahi metutu mopaparahanaha. Si-jeza tahahyryza humo batu siakparawy. Sihyryza tahaje za humo batu yhỹ zikaha iwazahi metutu mopaparahanaha. Sipyijeza tahahyrytsa okeza humo batu siakparawy. Sihyrytsa okeza tahapyje humo batu yhỹ zikaha iwazahi metutu mopaparahanaha.

Iwatawy soho humo nitsasoko.

⁵⁴ Sesus kytsa bo nipamykysokozo.

— Ĕryk ioktsĩ bo iktsa tsimahaze ikiahatsa at-soko: “O hyritsik kok mynawõ” wasape ahasopyk. Hyritsik mynawõ hỹ. ⁵⁵ Zopok nabybykykze. İkia-hatsa:

“O na haramwe zeka tsizõhanina mozik” wasani ahasopyk. Tsizõhanina mozik hỹ.

⁵⁶ Ahaharawatahatsitsa! Iwatawy bijoikpe eze humo ahahyrinymyrêtsa. Iwatawy mybarawy eze kino niwatihi ahahyrinymyrêtsa. Kawatahawy

humo ka batu ahahyrinymyry niy. Deus watahawwy ahabo nyny my. Kawatawy humo hi ikiahatsa ba ahaspirikpo — niy.

Mykyriwytsitsa humo batu zikaha.

⁵⁷ — Amy skaraba batu wasani tsimykaranaha. Wasani tsimaha zeka aba kahumo ahaspirikpo. Ikiahatsa batu wasani tsimaha zeka maku wata atahi niharapesohometukuta.

⁵⁸ Iske buruk tsimokurunahaze kyt-sawabytsitsa bo sisukmobyi tu harape humo tsimynakokonaha. Iske buruk kokoha byizeka maku itsipa humo pioktyhyryk. Ikia sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo tsipahurukwy.

⁵⁹ Aokyrysaro ty nyny ahabyizeka ba zikzoik. Aokyrysaro ty nynybaik ahabyizeka ba zikzoik.

13

Ahamysapybyity moewy ahabyizeka tsimhyrikosokdanaha.

¹ Kyze wastuhu kytsa Sesus bo zumukunaha. Piratus soho ty nipamykysokonaha. Piratus dadutsa nisipehanahatsa wastuhu Karireja ezektsa nisibabakanaha. Kytsa Deus wahoro eze nisibabakaranaha. Deus bo siraratsa ty nyny nikaranahaze kytsa nisibabakanaha. ² Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahaokze ka asaktsa simysapybyikitsa tu iwatsahi sinini niaha. Batu ba. ³ Wasani ahape mykara. Ikiahatsa ahamysopyksapybyri ty moewy ahabyizeka tsimyokbabanaha. Karireja ezektsa wa tsimyokbabanaha. ⁴ Deus harere bo yh̃y ahabyi zeka tsimyokbabanaha.

Kytsa Siroã eze tu anaeze wahoro zuba kytsa bete inakzuruhukze inasipyk. Ahaokzeka asaktsa simysapybyitsa tu iwatsahi sinini niaha. Batu ba.
⁵ Ikiahatsa ahasopyksapybyri ty moewy ahabyizeka siwa tsimyokbabanaha.

Umaha iharabyita humo ziwatawyky.

⁶ Sesus nipamykysokozo. Umaha soho humo ziwatawyky. Nipamykysoko simysapybyitsa moewy ahabyizeka hawa my niy. Umaha humo mytsatzyiutaha.

— Maku estuba umaha waratok eze ziparik. Kyze ihara ziberikize batu iharaka niy. ⁷ Iwatahi waratok perytsa pe niy:

“Hwi tsiwehikta! Amy skaraba iharahokbyitatu mopykyk. Tsiwehikta” niy. ⁸ Waratok perytsa ipe niy:

“Kapehatsa niwatihikta! Aba hwi mytyktsehezozze piokpyrytete siraratsa tsitsi ty myziokpyry haratõtõ. ⁹ Kyze mytyktsehezozze tahara zeka wasani. Ziktahara byizeka tsikpipehazo zeka uta piwehik” niy — Sesus nikara.

Sesus Sudeutsa byrykywy eze wytyk zizororowy.

¹⁰ Kyze mybyrykywy eze Sesus Deus wahoro eze nsihyrinymyry. ¹¹ Iwaze wytyk izumu. Tuba-batu sinini ziknakara. Hyrikoso isapybara humo batu iaku. Okmymyhuk ahatatsa tu zikzitabaka.

¹² Sesus zinyze atatsa pe niy:

— Ikia botu tsikzororotsa — niy.

¹³ Ibete tatsyhyrype ty paik niy. Atsoko buruhuwa niyzikzo. Deus bo nisakibaziki:

— O Deus ikiahi kahumo tsamysapyrêta — nikara. ¹⁴ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze. Sesus

humo tahakyrikinaha. Sesus mybyrykywy eze wytyk zizorowwy. Iwatsahi taparaktsa tahakyrikinaha. Kytsa pe niaha:

— Utsa tsyhyrype humo estuba zuba tarabaja tsimaha! Tarabaja mybyrykywy eze batu imys-apy. Katsa mybyrykywy eze batu tarabaja Deus harere humo nikaranaha. Usta nawa zuruze tsimyzumunaha. Mybyrykywy eze ka batu isty zororo ziky — nikaranaha.

¹⁵ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahaharawatahatsitsa! Mybyrykywy eze tarabaja tsimaha. Ikiahatsa pikuza buhu kino niwatihi isparik ikny tsipisatsuknaha. Pihik bo ty-sioktyhyknaha. ¹⁶ Uta hi wasani my mybyrykywy eze atatsa izorowwy. Atatsa Abarão tsekoka. Tubabatu Satanas ziporokmyitatsa iwatatsahi ba buruhuwa ziktoziky niy — Sesus nikara.

¹⁷ Sesus nipamykysokoze sisukyrytsitsa hi sisikpybyrëtsa niyziknaha. Kytsa sizubarëtsa Sesus humo sakurëtsa niapykyknaha.

Mostarada rik tsibik soho humo nisispirikpoko.

¹⁸ Sesus sizubarëtsa bo nipamykysokozo. Deus tyryktsa soho humo nishyrynymyryky. Sesus tihi:

— Deus tyryktsa hawa sa maha Pahawatawyky.

¹⁹ Hawa rik tsibik taypykze Deus tyryktsa sizubarëtsa moziknaha. Deus tyryktsa rik tsibik wata. Mostarada rik wata mysiubaraka niy. Taparaka maku waratok eze ziparikik iwaze taypykze hwi puëtsikbyita mozik. Piyktsa isarapatsa bete tahasukuknaha tahasuk pizozokonaha. Isarapatsa watu tahasukuknaha.

Hawa mostarada wata mysiubara Deus tyryktsa mysiubara.

Ipytowy soho humo nisispirikpoko.

²⁰ Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— Deus tyryktsa hawa sa maha. Pahawatawyky. Deus tyryktsa ipytowy hyrity waha. ²¹ Tapara atatsa ipytowy tsikaeni zuba tiriko mytsakyky pok niy. Napytoze piharazo. Hawa atsikara napyto, nahawa Deus tyryktsa sizubarëtsa moziknaha.

Tapara Deus tyryktsa hudikhudikwy estuba zuba bo maha. Aibani nanabyitaba maha — Sesus niy.

Hawa Deus bo pomonahaka jakebyita buruk tu mytsuk.

²² Sesus Serusarëhe bo niukuru. Nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwy bo zikzumuku. Anaeze sizubarëtsa nisihyrinymyryky. Nanabyitaba nisihyrinymyryky. ²³ Niytahi amata Sesus pe niy:

— O hawa skaraba mypehakatsa sizubabyitsa sa Deus bijoikpe bo mysioktyhyryk — niy.

²⁴ Sesus ipe niy:

— Bijoi kpe ka hokbowy wata. Hawa kytsa hokbowy buruk mopupunaha anawahi kytsa bijoi kpe bo mopupunaha. Bijoi kpe hokbowyta batu jakebyita tu. Iwatsahi sizubarëtsa mopupu tsihikiknaha. Ba zikpupunaha. Nawa zuruze kytsa ba ziknapupunaha. Bijoi kpe ske tsihokdaharëta.

²⁵ Wahoro tsihitsa kyik niyze zihokbowyhyk. Ikiahatsa ape baze tototo tsimykaranaha. Ape baze hua hua tsimykaranaha. “O kapehatsa hokbowy ty zoksoparety” tsimaha. Iwaze ahape

my. “O ikiahatsaktsa kanyhybyitsa. Hana iknytsa skaraba” my. Iwaze hi ikiahatsa ipe tsimaha:

²⁶ “Katsaktsa ikia tuk ziknamydisahakanahatsa. Ikia tuk zikzikukunahatsa ikia myhudikhudikwy eze katsa tsikmyhyrinymyryky.” tsimaha. ²⁷ Ispe myzo:

“Ikiahatsaktsa kanyhybyitsa. Hana iknyktsa skaraba tsimykaranaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha iwatsahi ba ziknapupunaha. Nabo pāotaha paku paku byitaha” my. ²⁸ Deus tyryktsa tsimysinyaha zeka ahasukatsihikrētsa. Tsimy-puziukunaha. Abarão, Isake, Sako, Deus so-hokotsa iwatsa tsimysinyahaze tahatsaputsa ty dydydy tahakyri humo iwatsahi tsimopuziukunaha. Ikiahatsa hi Deus tyryktsa byitsa tsimaha — niy.

²⁹ Kytsa sizubarētsa nanabyitaba mozumunahatsa. Deus tyryktsa tazaha eze dyhy dyhy maha. ³⁰ Wabytaha! Aba kytsa ziharawytsa myharazektsa moziknaha. Abaka siapikwaktsa hi Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

Sesus Serusarēhe ezektsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta.

³¹ Iwazektsahi wastuhu Pariseutsa zumukunaha, Sesus pe niaha:

— O nibo tihi tsiksita. Erodes pabezetsihikik — niaha.

³² Sesus ispe niy:

— Aidy Erodes tsoromama wakata, ipe tsimaha:

“Aba, byiri kino niwatihi hyrikoso sapybara mosiksiwyky. Sizubarētsa mysizororowy. Kyze kahyriksokzawy pepykze mohyrikosokda.

³³ Iwaze harakykbyihi puruze kaske buruk

mokuru. Deus sohokotsa Serusarêhe eze nisibabaiknaha. Uta kino niwatihi Serusarêhe eze mohyrikosokda.” Iwa Erodes pe tsimaha — niy.

³⁴ Sesus tihi:

— O Serusarêhe eze ktsa ikiahatsa Deus sohokotsa tsiksibanaha. Deus nispehanahatsitsa haraharetsa ty tsiksibanaha. Hawa ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarêta kokuaro watatsa. Kokuaro tahyrytsa tasara paik puke bo mysihuruk eze ktsa watatsa. Iwa uta ahahumo kamypokzitsiarêta. Ikiahatsa kabaze batu yhy tsikaha.

³⁵ Wabytaha! Uta piksi maku tawahoro perikik tawata. Kytsa wahoro inakarabaik. Deus tihi hudikhudikwy soho nakarakbaik niy. Uta ape my ikiahaka ba ziknyzonaha. Ikiahatsa tsimytsasokonaha zeka, “Atakta Deus zipehata myziksizo tsimaha ihumo mykurêtsa tsimoziknaha, iharere bo hy tsimaha. Iwaze ihumo mykurêtsa tsimoziknaha” iwaze tsipiknyzonaha — niy.

14

Sesus imyiziubyita zizororowy.

¹ Mybyrykywy eze Sesus Pariseu wahoro bo nit-suk. Taparakta ypykyhyta Sesus ituk tadisahaka. Anaeze kytsa sizubarêtsa Sesus bo nikozotok-tononaha. ² Iwaze maku Sesus bo izumu. Tsimy-itsapyrêta. Natsipatsawiwibaik tahi ihyrypyrytsa humo kino niwatihi iwatahi asiba nira. Kytsa Sesus bo nikozotoktononaha.

— Tozeka ja mybyrykywy eze Sesus pizororowy — mytsaty nikaranaha. ³ Iwatahi Sesus

Pariseutsa, Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsa kino niwatihi ispe niy:

— Hawa skaraba mybyrykywy eze botu ziwatahakanaha. Pizororowy ja tsimykaranaha — niy.

⁴ Iwatsahi batu pykpyk zuba niaha. Batu ibo tyso. Niytahi Sesus maku humo paik niyze zizororowy. Iwaze tsiksita niy. Niytahi izororohota tawahoro bo ziksi. ⁵ Bykyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa ja. Ikiahatsa tihi: “O mybyrykywy eze tsipizororowynaha zeka batu sapy tsimaha.” Sesus kytsa mysizororowyze batu sapy tsimaha. Mytsatyzu tsimaha. Aty ahatuk hyriziktsokzawy my. Kyze mybyrykywy eze pikuzo wytyk hoke bo mynaraha zeka aidy sukyhyporok. Atse wytyk hoke bo mynarahazuk zeka aidy sukyzotaha — niy.

⁶ Iwatsahi Pariseutsa nihareretsihikbyrinaha.

Sakzohotsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

⁷ Kyze Sesus sakzohotsa bo iksa niyze, asahi sisapyrëtsa bete zuba itahadyhydyhykynaha. Iwatahi sisoho humo nitsasoko, simyikaha soho humo ziwatawyky.

⁸ — Mysukzawy myikaha bo pakzo zeka. Mydyhydyhywytsa tisapyrëtsa bete ka ba dyhy zikaha.

⁹ Tozeka ja maku myhyrizikwanita mozumu zeka iwaze tamyikahakata ape my: “Kyiktykta! Ikiakta meky botu dyhy tykta!” my. Iwaze isapybyita bete dyhy my. Zihitsa nitsasokoze ikia asikpyby tsiipyk. Ikia pakzo zeka pykyhytuty myhyrizikwybyitsa tuk dyhy ty.

¹⁰ Iwaze hi zihitsa ikia pe my: “O ikiakta katsa mytuk tsikadisahata my. Yhỹ” tsimy.

Taparaka isapybara bete tu dyhy tsimy. Pakzo zeka pykyhy myhyrizikwybyitsa baze dyhy tsimy. Zihitsa myikaha adyhywy bo mozumu. Iwaze hi: “Katukta, anaeze dyhy tyny” my. Iwaze maku myhyrizikwanita baze dyhy tsimy niy. Nitsasokoze kytsa okzeka ikia aspirikporêta. Kytsa ahatuk tahadisahakanahaze ahumo sispirikporêtsa iwatsahi kytsa okzeka wasani tsimy. ¹¹ Iwaze hi aty mytsaty “Utakta myhyrizikwani my zeka” atahi tisikpybyrêta mozik. Aty tapetu isopyk “O aty utakta myhyrizikwybyita my zeka pykyhy tu isopyk” my. Iwa mytsaty mykara zeka wasani my. Atahi myhyrizikwani mozik — Sesus niy.

¹² Kyze Sesus zihitsa pe:

— Ikia tsipamyikahaze atukytsa, ahaõtutsa pauksitsa ahaharereziuwyttsa sinamynikitsa ka asa ty ka ykzo ykzo byity. Bykyze pakzonaha iwaze situk tsipadisaha. Iwa ikia botu nynyrezo maha. Iwatahi batu isty ykzo. ¹³ Ikia tsipamyikaha zeka sinamybyikitsa ty siekbyritsa ty sihyrizikubyttsa ty iwatsa zuba tynasiakzo. ¹⁴ Iwaze hi tsakurêta. Iwaze asaktsa kytsa ikia batu aty ykzo. Batu ikia bo ka nyny zikaha. Deus zuba ikia bo nyny my. Iwa puruze simysapyrêtsa mynahyrizikponahaze Deus ihuak ty abo nyny my.

Myikaha zubarêna soho humo nisi-hyrinymyryky.

¹⁵ Maku estuba disahawyzozowy baze nidyhyky ana ziwabyze Sesus pe niy.

— O Deus tyryktsa aparakbaha sakurêtsa. Deus tyryktsa tuk tahadisahakanahaze sakurêtsa.

¹⁶ Kyze iwatahi Sesus nipamykysoko.

— Kyze estuba maku myikaha zihitsa mozik. Sizubarētsa nisiakzoko. ¹⁷ Imyikaha inakymyze itsumuēhĩtsa sakzohotsa bo nisipeha ispe niy: “Pany kamyikaha inakymy” nikara. Yh̃ niy. Iwaze sakzohotsa bo niparak. Kytsa batu zuk.

¹⁸ Sakzohotsa batu yh̃ niaha. Tapara estuba itsumuēhĩtsa pe niy:

“O uta zik batu, waratok iakse. Tapara uta katsuhuk bo mynakozore.” niy. Iwatahi ikia zihitsa pe tsimy. “Waratok iakse tahi batu pāo my” niy.

¹⁹ Iwaze usta itsumuēhĩtsa pe niy:

“Uta zik batu, pikuzatsa mytsyhyrytsa wa iksi-akse. Aba sibo iksa my, hawa ja mykaranaha. Iwatahi imyikaha bo ba zikparak” niy.

²⁰ Usta ziharawy niwatihi tsumuēhĩtsa pe niy: “Jaba iksukza iwatahi ba imyikaha bo ba zikumu” niy.

²¹ Iwaze itsumuēhĩtsa ziksizo. Tamyikahakata bo nitsasobaik. Tamyikahakata ana ziwabykytahi taokaniki. Niytahi tatsumuēhĩtsa pe niy:

“Aidykta! Nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwy taba! Ske buruk tykuru! Sinamybyikitsa siekbyritsa sihyrizikubyitsa pāozikahabyitsa iwahatsa tynasioktyhyryknaha” niy! Hỹ niy.

²² Ziksizozze itsarawybara kino anatu niy.

²³ Kyze zihitsa ipe niyzo:

“Nabo pāozotyktal! Ske buruktsa bo tsimy. H̃byri mykaranahatsa tuktu tynasioktyhyk. Iwaze kawahoro mynahareknaha” niy. Iwaze itsumuēhĩtsa sihudikhudikwy taba niparakzo. Iwaze tamyikahakata wahoro bo nasioktyhyryk.

Abaka mydyhydyhywytsa tsarawykytsa zuba. Batu iwewehe bara eze tu nikara — niy. ²⁴ — Uta tapara baba iksiakzonahatsa hi kadisahawy ty batu hauk zikaha — Sesus niy. Iwa kytsa soho asaktsa Deus harere bo batu yhỹ niaha ana humo hi nisiwatawyky.

Aty sa uta katukta babata mozik niy.

²⁵ Kyze myzubaha Sesus tuk niukurunaha. Sesus tasukpe bo iksa nikara. Nipamykysoko.

²⁶ — Aty katukta babata mozihihik zeka. Kaharere humo zinymyrykyta mozik. Atakta kahumo tsimypokzitsiarētakta my. Uta tsipikpokzitsiziu zeka uta kino wasani my. Bykyze zuba itukta, izo, ije, ioke, ihyrytsa itukytsa iwatsa mysipokzitsi. ²⁷ Tapara kahumo pikpokzitsi baba. Bykyze itukytsa zuba. Iwa myzeka katukbabata mozik — niy. Sesus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa sinini tsimykaranaha zeka ja ana hi tsipazoziknaha. Maku iharapatawyhyta pe-bykyrykze mohyrikosokda atawahi tsimaha. Aty maku harapatawyhyta zebykyrykta wata atahi katukta mozik. Atakta iharapatawyhyta puhyryk ahabyizeka ba katukta zikyzik. Katukta babata sinini mykara tsipazoziknaha maku harapatawyhyta zebykyrykta wata my atatu hawaziy — niy. Iwatahi Sesus nipamykysokozo.

²⁸ — Zihyrinymyrykyta my zeka taparaka mytsatyziu tsimaha. Aty wahoro mozukni zeka tapara mytsatyziu my. Kyze maku wahoro jobonita mozukni tsihihik zeka tapara dyhy my iwaze tatuk zuba mytsatyziu mykara. Kaokyrysaro tsizubarēna zeka. Iokyrysaro

izubabyizeka myziakbata zuba iwazeka ba zikymy. ²⁹ Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa wahoro bo iktsa maha zeka pimyijanaha. ³⁰ Asahi:

“O atakta ziakbata tatu batu ikymyhuk” nikaranaha. Hawa maku taparaka wahoro soho bo mytsatyziu niy, ikiahatsa niwatihi katuk tsinymyrykynahatsa tsimaha zeka mytsatyziutaha — Sesus niy.

³¹ Sesus nipamykysokozo tasoho humo nisi-hyrinymyryky. Ispehatsa wata mytsatyziutahaktsa! — Kyze aty sodadutsa pehakatsa des miutsa sodadutsa tuk mowatsoronahaze takyriwytsitsa bo maha. Tapara aparakbyitu mytsatyziuty. Si-hyrinymyrykytsa pe my:

“Mysukyrytsitsa sodadutsa tozeka ja abazuba” my. Sihyrinymyryrētsa pehatsa bo motsasonaha zeka:

“O mypehakatsa mysukyrytsitsa sodadutsa wīte miutsa abazubatsa maha. Iwatsahi katsa ba zikwatsoronaha” maha. ³² Iwaze hi ēryktsa botu takyriwytsitsa bo kytsa mysipehaka. Ispe niaha:

“O pāo pāo byitahaktsa tsimaha” maha. Ba zikwatsoro — iwa Sesus nikara.

³³ — Iwa ikiahatsa ahanamy ty arek ahabyizeka ikia batu katukta babata zikyzyk. Hawa ispehatsa sodadutsa soho humo mytsatyziu nikaranaha ikiahatsa niwatihi katuk zinymyrykynahatsa tsimaha zeka mytsatyziu tsimaha — Sesus niy.

Poro itsarỹkbara soho humo nisispirikpoko.

³⁴⁻³⁵ — Zinymyrykyta babata poro waha. Poro titsarakrēna my. Iwa poro waha tsimahaktsa. Poro itsarỹk byizeka batu tykykyzo my. Batu zik. Poro itsarỹk byizeka wytyk tuktu zeka isapybara

mozik. Poro itsarŷk byizeka tsipipaparanaha itsarŷk byizeka istsitsi humo batu isapy iwatahi istsitsi ty batu tyharatoto. Tsipipaparabaiknaha zuba.

Ikiahatsa kaharere ty wabyziu ahabyizeka poro itsarŷkbara waha tsimoziknaha, ahamysapybyitsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa kaharere tsipiwabytoktonaha. Pykyhytu tahaktsa! Tsipiwabyziunaha zeka kaharere bo yhŷ tsimaha. Niahatsahi katuk zinymyrykynahatsa babatsa tsimoziknaha — Sesus nikara.

15

Hozipyrykza nizarata soho humo nitsasoko.

¹ Kyze okyrysaro bykyktsitsa, tahapehatsa tsyhyryze zebykyryknaha. Asahi Sesus bo zumukunaha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha niwatihi ibo zumukunaha. Myzubaha Sesus harere ziwaby tsihikiknaha. ² Pariseutsa kytsa Deus harere nisi-hyrinymyrykynahatsitsa kino niwatihi Sesus zisapybyrikinaha.

— Atakta simysapybyikitsa tuk iakparawy. Kytsa simysapybyikitsa nikaranaha situk tadisahaka — nikaranaha.

³ Sesus ana ziwabytahi kytsa bo nipamykysoko:

⁴ — Kyze aty hozipyrykzatsa humo tsiraratsahohokrêta zeka. Iwaze nubaze taokarawy bo myziksintahaze estuba nikyrybyri iwa nizarata. Iwatahi nizarata pokzi piberiki tisukatsihikrêta kyzekta ustsya tyka amytsĩ eze nisierekek. Nokponi hozipyrykza arara nizarata piberiki. Ustsya ty ka erekek niy. Tapara nizarata

piberi. Hana bo skaraba my. Tyberi beri ibo typiktumuzo niy.

⁵ Myzikahazoze arara hozipyrykza isukyriki buruk korohyk my. Nizarata tu zisihykzo. Nizarata humo tsakurêta nikara. ⁶ Atsoko iwahoro bo piksi. Taotutsa pauksitsa bo piksizoze ispe my: “Ikiahatsa katuk ahakurêtsa tykaranaha karara hozipyrykza nizarata tu ikzikahazo” my. Wasani nikaranaha.

⁷ Iwaze bijoikpe iknytsitsa sizubarêtsa sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha Deus botu nisiokzohik anahumo hi sakurêtsa. Maku estuba tapara imysapybyita nikara iwaze Deus harere bo hyÿ nikara. Atakta hozipyrykza nizarata zikahazo tawata. Atahi Deus harere bo hyÿ my zeka bijoikpe iknyktsitsa ihumo sakurêtsa nikaranaha. Aparakbaha humo sakurêtsa. Deus imysapybyita tu ziknakarata ziokzohikze bijoikpe iknyktsitsa kino ihumo sakurêtsa — Sesus niy.

Mytsozikewy zihokzahik naha soho humo nitsasoko.

⁸ Sesus nikarazo sizubarêtsa bo atsawatu nitsasokozo:

— Estuba wytyk mytsozikewy tsizubarêna niy. Mytsozikewy mytsyhyrytsa waha parata hi. Estuba pihokda zeka iwatatsahi mytsozikewy piberi. ⁹ Wahoro ke bo piberiki. Tykahabyize rika ty hupok my. Tawaharo pioketsyktsyk. Itsozikewy humo tahi zikwatu piberiki, itsozikewy izikahaze atatsa tatukykyryk pe niy: “O katuk ahakurêza ky. Katsozikewy nihokdata tu ikzikahazo. Wasani mykara” niy.

¹⁰ Atatsa tatsozikewy zikaha atatsa tsakurētatsa. Maku estuba tapara imysapybyikita ziknakara iwaze Deus harere bo hỹ mykara zeka bijoikpe iknyktsitsa Deus tsumuēh̃tsitsa ihumo atatsa watatsa sakurētatsa.

Itse tazo zerikikta soho nitsasoko.

¹¹ Deus kytsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta niy. Sesus nipamykysokozo.

Maku petoktsahatsa ihyrytsa.

¹² Ipykziubyitahi:

— O kazo mybo anamy ty nynytykta! Kaziky bo, uta kabo tsimy — niy.

Hỹ niy. Tanamy ty sibo nyny niy. ¹³ Byri puētsik ipykziubyita tanamy zizozoko. Iwatahi meky botu niukuru. Mektsa botu tasapy. Anaeze isopyksapybyita nikara. Tanamy ziwebaik zuba.

¹⁴ Kyze nepykbaze ba amy tohi humo ba zik-tadisaha, ata kino niwatihi batu idisahawyky. Tarapaspyk. Iwatahi anaeze sihudikhudikwy eze estuba zuba tabo paku niy. ¹⁵ Atakta:

— O nabo pazaharezatsa tysidisahawykyta! — niy. Ipykziubyita iarapa zumuze.

¹⁶ — O karaparēta. Utakta pazaharezatsa disahawy ty pikdisaha tsihikik — niy. Batu. Ba aty tohi ibo nyny ziky. ¹⁷ Kyze mytsaty nikara.

— O nabo kazo baze zuba mydisahawy mo-moewyky zuba. ¹⁸ Kazokta tsidisahawyrēta. Karapaspyk mohyrikosokdaka. Piksizoze. Kazo pe my:

“O kazo utakta kasopyksapykbyita ikykara. Iki-akta ba kape katse tsimy. ¹⁹ Atsebyitatu zeka abaze zuba atuktu my. Iwatatu tarabajaziu my”

— niy. Iwatahi ziksizo. Tazo zerekek tatu iwatatu ziksizo.

²⁰ Kyze izo ziperyky. Itse zumukuze waratok sak eze tatse bo nikozo, nokponi eze tu izo ibo nikozo. Isukziubyita nikorotso. Iwaze izo ihumo imypokzitsi izumu. Iokeryk niparak tatse zihapyrykyk. ²¹ Itse:

— O utakta kasopyksapybyita ikykara kazo Deus okze kamysapybyita ikykara. Ikia kape ba katse tsimy — niy. Iwaze izo.

²² — O kytsa aidyktaha katsumuēhĩtsitsa katse suk ty iziuhā ty zuba wabehyrytynaha! Katse humo korobyktaha. Inahatsa ipyrysuktsa humo kino niwatihi wabehyryktyny — niy. ²³ Aidytaha pikuza tsibezēnaha. Kamyikaha nakymy. O kakurēta. Atakta katse asiba nihyrikosokdata tu atatu. ²⁴ Nokponi tasapyta tu kabo ziksizo niy. Yhỹ O mykurētsa wahoro eze ktsa kino niwatihi nikaranaha.

²⁵ Kyze usta ziky taparakta ypykyhy waratok ikny ziksita. Berekszetsa suka ziwaby kytsa nikarikinaha.

²⁶ Iwaze tazo tsumuēhĩtsa pe niy:

— “O niytahi amy skaraba” niy.

²⁷ “O atsy ziksizo. Azo pikuza zibeze tamyikaha bete zibeze. Tsakurēta. Atsy batu ihyrikosokda ibo ziksizo. Tsakurēta” niy.

²⁸⁻³⁰ “O batu imysapy. Utakta ba ziktsuk. Kaokanirēta” niy. Bykyze sizo izoize ipe niy:

“O ikia kino pakutynyкта katse. Tsikadisaha” niy.

“Batu. O atuk mynapykyryk ta tu. Tsimyzikpehakaze uta hyỹ mynakara. Iwatatu batu katy

myikaha. Batu pikuza ty tybeze. Atse anamy ziaaksebaikta tu iwaze wytykyryk humo ziwebaik, iwaze anamy zipykta tu sa ziksizoze tumy tsipikuku itsyhyryze pikuza tsibeze” niy.

³¹⁻³² Izo ipe niyzo:

“O katse ikiakta katuk hi tsimynapykyryk. Uta kanamy atsatu natawihikik. Niwatsa tu abaka mykurētsa tsimykaranaha. Tumy takuku. Wasani my. Atsy asiba nihyrikosokda iwatatu atatu. Nizarata wata ziksizo” niy. Aty imysapybara ty nikaratatu zimoewy, Deus humo tspirikporēta iypykbyita wata. Maku imysapybyita tu my zeka pimoewy Deus bo myziksizo iwaze Deus mysiokzohik. Ipykziubyita wata tazo bo ziksizo — iwa Sesus nisispirikpoko. Deus myzubaha humo tsimpokzitsiukrēta nisispirikpoko.

16

Ispehatsa pykyhytu ziknybyita soho nitsasoko.

¹ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niyzo. Kytsa Deus harere bo batu yh̃y nikaranaha iwatsa tu sihyrinymyrētsa, tahanamy soho humo zuba sihyrinymyrētsa. Sisoho nisiwatawyky.

— Kyze estuba maku inamyrēnikita niapykyryk. Itsumuēh̃tsa inamy ziperyky. Atahi inamyrēnikita tsyhyryze okyrysaro zikzibykyk, ana hi ihyrizikt-sokzawy. Iwaze kytsa inamyrēnikita bo zumukunaha. Ipe niaha:

“O atsumuēh̃tsa ba aokyrysaro bykyktsa hi anamy ziaксе. Atahi anamy piwebaka. Aokyrysaro humo batu wasani zeky, mybarapetu

mykara” niaha. ² Iwaze maku inamyrēnikita iperykytsa pe niy:

“Hawa skaraba wasape hi sa asoho humo nikaranaha” niy. “Kaokyrysaro ty kabo zozoty. Ikiakta paik-siwyhik kanamy perytsa ba zikziksizo. Mektatu maku kanamy perytsa mozik” niy.

³ Iperytsa tapetu isopyk:

“O maku inamyrēnikita kape niy ‘Nabo pāotyкта’ niy. Mektatu maku inamyperytsa mozik. Iwaze uta sa hawa my. Uta wytyk piu naha humo batu kapaik. Kytsa bo okyrysaro humo kamykzasikpy-byrēta. ⁴ Uta kahyrinymyrēta. Iwatatu mypery-bytatuze kytsa inamyrēnikita bo okyrysaro pisirezona-haze siharereziuwu mozik. Asa wahoro bo hi mytsuk. Kytsa:

‘O mywahoro bo paku tsimy. Ikiaktsa mytuk tynapykyrykspek’ maha” niy.

⁵ Iwatahi kytsa sizubarētsa nisipeha. Kytsa inamyrēnikita bo okyrysaro zisirezona-ha nisipehaka. Iwaze tapābabakta pe niy. “Hawa sa maku inamyrēnikita bo okyrysaro ty nynyrezo tsimy” niy.

⁶ “O situtawy tsizubarēna, tsihohokrēna” niy.

Yh̃y nikara. “Iktsa ty apapeu ty abo nyny my. Anaeze dyhyty! Aidyty! Tsapukte eze zuba apapeu humo tsipiwatahaka. Nawa zuba tysirezo tsimy” niy. Yh̃y niy.

⁷ Kyze iperytsa usta pe niy:

“Ikia ja. Hawa sa maku inamyrēnikita nynyrezo tsimy” niy:

“O wanatsitsa sizubarētsa tsihohokrētsa” niy.

Yh̃y nikara.

“Iktsa ty apapeu ty abo wabehyrykty. Ikia za tsapukte zuba apapeu humo tsihiwatahaka. Nawa zuba tysirezo tsimy” niy. Iwaze iharerezi-uwu niy.

⁸ Iwatahi maku inamyrenikita tatsumuehita soho bo mytsaty mykara:

“O atakta kanamypertysa tsihyrinymyreta babata. Iwatatu imysapy byitatu tsihyrinymyreta” — niy. Iwa mytsaty nikara inamypertysa soho niy.

⁹ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nitasokozo, okyrysaro soho humo nisisirikpoko. Sesus ispe niy:

— Abaktsa kytsa tahanamy bo zuba mytsaty mynakaranaha iwatsahi sihyrinymyretsa. Katoryktsa asahi Deus harere bo hyi mykaranaha. Okyrysaro soho humo batu sihyrinymyryziu iwatsahi tsinymyrykynaha — niy. — Kytsa tsihyryze ahaokyrysaro ty natawihikik. Iwaze tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze ahanamy Deus tuk tsimaha. Bykyze Deus tsipihobyknahaze asa humo ahaokyrysaro tsiwihiknaha ahahumo sakuretsa iwatsahi ahabo wasani tynakaranahaktsa.

¹⁰ Kyze ikiahatsa ja ahanamy zuba tsikaeni tsimaha zeka situk wasani tsimykaranaha iwaze ikiahatsa ahanamy tsizubarena tsimaha zeka situk niwatihi wasani tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ja ahanamy zuba tsikaeni tsimaha zeka situk batu wasani tsimykaranaha. Iwaze ahanamy tsizubarena tsimaha zeka niwatihi situk batu wasani tsimykaranaha — niy.

11 — Ikiahatsa namy zuba tsikaeni tsimaha zeka situk mybarapetu tsimykaranaha. Kytsa ahaokyrysaro humo tsimysispihikbatakanaha zeka ba zikspirikponaha. Ikiahatsa ahaspirikpo byizeka Deus isapyrēnikia ty ba ahabo nyny ziky.

12 Ikiahatsa mektsa namy ty pykyhytu ahabyizeka, batu aty tohi ahanamy ty nynyzo ziky.

13 Kyze ba aty tohi petoktsahatsa ipehatsitsa bo ziky myhyriziktsokzawy humo my zeka. Itsumuēhĩtsa petoktsa hatsa bo ba zikaha. Petoktsa hatsa tsimysitsumuēhĩnaha zeka estuba hi akparawy mozik. Ustakta akparawybyita mozik. Sitsumuēhĩtsa mytsaty nikara:

“O estuba zuba kakparawy. Ustakta batu kakparawy” Iwa mytsaty nikara. Sesus ispe niy ikiahatsa niwatihi. Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimaha zeka iwaze okyrysaro ty iokboha zuba ahakparawy. Ikiahatsa okyrysaro humo zuba ahakparawy zeka iwaze Deus harere bo batu yhyĩ tsimaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus nisispirikpoko.

14 Pariseutsa Sesus harere ziwabynahaze iharere okyrysaro soho humo tahakyrikinaha. Asahi okyrysaro siakparawy iwatsahi zimyijakanaha. 15 Niytahi Sesus Pariseutsa bo nipamykysokoze ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa kytsa okze tsinakaranaha:

“O katsakta wasani tsimykaranaha” ahasopyk. Deus ahamo tsihyrinymyrēta. Wasanibara humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Kytsa ahasoho bo mytsaty mykaranahaze:

“O wasani mykaranaha” mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Deus okzeka anaka imysapybara ty tsimykaranaha. Iwa Deus mytsaty nikara.

¹⁶ Taparaktsa Moises harere zahahirinymyryky Deus harere bo yh̃y nikaranaha. Taparaktsa Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha ana humo hi sizubar̃tsa yh̃y nikaranaha. Iwatsa tu ziknapykyryknaha. Niytahi Suão Batista nipuruk. Iwaze Deus wasaniha nitsasoko. Kytsa bo wasaniha nitsaso:

“Deus tyryktsa tuk mynapykyk. Taharere ba zimyi” niy. Abaka Deus sohokotsa atsatu mopamykysokonaha. Kytsa sizubar̃tsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Sizubar̃tsa Deus harere ba zimyinaha — niy.

¹⁷ Sesus nisihrinymyrykyzo Deus harere soho, Deus harere tawahi mynapykyryk niy.

Amy ty taparaktsa, Deus sohokotsitsa botu ziwatahakanaha, ba zikokza. Bijoikpe mopyk naha humo ba ihokdaha wytyk mopyk naha humo kino ba ihokdaha. Deus iwatahaha ba zikokda. Zi-watahaka naha tsikaeni zuba ba zikokda. My-barawy mopykze kino siwatahaha tawahi mynapykyk. Deus harere mynapykyk. Iwa Sesus nisihrinymyrykyzoze niy.

¹⁸ — Maku tasukza zeka ba mektatsa tu ziaксе. Aty taoke pimoewy zeka mektatsa tu piakse zeka Deus okzeka batu imysapy. Iwaze wytyk kino niwatihi. Atatsa kino tabarikta pimoewy zeka mektatu piakse zeka Deus okzeka batu imysapy. Atatsa batu imysapy — Sesus ispe niy.

Inamyr̃nikita Rasaru ahatsa soho nitsasoko.

¹⁹ Sesus nisispirikpokozi. Abaka kytsa Deus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Aiba ka iharere bo ba yhyĩ zikaha. Sesus tihi:

— Kyze maku estuba inamyrēnikita tadisahawy humo zikzibytuhukutu isapyha ty zuba ziknakara. Tasuk ty ka ipokzitsia ty zuba ziknakara. Iwaze hi ziknatamyikahaka.

²⁰ Iwaze usta maku inamybyita. Rasaru inarokota inakōrōrōbaikta. Atahi inamyrēnikita hokbowy baze ziknadyhyky. ²¹ Tadisahawy zikziperyky. Inamyrēnikita tisorekrēta hi batu ibo nyny ziknakara. Tadisahawy tsihizik humo kino ba nyny ziknakara. Iwaze inamybyikita itsuhuha ty zuba ziknatadisahaka. Tsikuparinita iakōrōrōtsa ziknasihierokok.

²² Iwaze Rasaru nihyrikosokda. Bijoikpe iknytsitsa Abarão bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Abarão Deus baze mynapykyryk. Anabo bijoikpe iknytsitsa inamybyikita zioqtyhyryknaha. Inamyrēnikita kino niwatihi nihyrikosokda kytsa ziytyknaha. Iwaze inamyrēnikita hyrizikararawy sinini ykarawy bo tasapy, anaeze sinini mynakara. ²³ Inamyrēnikita kytsa simysapybyikitsa sapy bo zumu. Iwaze nokponi Abarão bo iktsa niy. Rasaru kino ituk niapykyryk. Abaka inamyrēnikita sinini mynakarata Abarão bo iktsa niy.

²⁴ Iwaze Abarão bo huahua niy:

“O kazo kahumo amypokzitsiukta! Ikia Rasaru kabo tyziptihakta. Tatsyhyry humo pihik ty sokyk ziyk. Sok my zeka bykyze atahi kastiārik bo tsikziny itsikwarika ty. Uta izo humo mokerobaka. Sinini mynakara” niy.

²⁵ Abarão ipe niy:

“O batu ba. Ikia mytsatytykta! Ikia aokze-tuze anamyrêta ziknakara. Rasaru inamybyikita niy. Abaka Rasaru tsakurêta. Ikia batu aku sinini tsimynakara” niy. ²⁶ “Nawahi ihoketsihirizezebara nisihiza my mytazaharaze. Aparakbaha usta taba batu zikaha. Ihoke ba zikskaputabanaha niaha. Aparakbaha katuk ikia bo batu koikny zikaha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi mybo ba zikziskaraputabanaha” niy.

²⁷ Inamyrênikita tihi:

“O kazo ikia pe my:

‘Rasaru kazo wahoro bo tsipehakta’ ²⁸ Anaeze uta katukytsa mytsyhyry wa mopykyryknaha. Iwatahi tynasipehare. Iwa tsimyzeka katukytsa sinini ykarawy bo ba zikzumunaha” niy.

²⁹ Niytahi Abarão ipe niy:

“O Rasaru ba zipeha. Atukytsa Deus harere Moises ziwatahakanaha isohotsitsa kino niwatihi botu ziwatahakanaha nisisupehekenaha. Iwatahaha humo yhỹ maha zeka ba sinini ykarawy bo ba zikumunaha. Ana harere bo hỹ mykaranaha zeka sinini ykarawy bo ba zikumunaha” niy.

³⁰ “O batu ba kazo. Maku nihyrikosokdata iwaze nahyrizikpo sibo mozumu zeka iwaze Deus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha pimoewynaha” niy.

³¹ Abarão: “Batu ba” niy. “Atukytsa Deus harere bo ma ahabyi zeka. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa ziwatahakanaha bo kino niwatihi ma ahabyizeka. Niahatsahi amata nahyrizikpo zeka Deus harere bo batu yhỹ maha ihumo batu sispirikpo maha.” niy — Sesus nikara.

17

Imysapybyiwy mykara ana hi pimoewyze Deus piokzo.

¹ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipyamykysokozo.

Kytsa ustsya mysimiwykynaha ana soho ty hi nipyamykysoko. Kytsa simysapybyikitsa nikaranaha iwa nikaranaha. Atakta usta maku pimiwyzyze sinini mykara. ² Sesus:

— Atakta harahare ty pisoikaĩhiknaha zeka buburu zuba bo mopapyknaha iwaze moharazuk, ana wa zeka batu sapy. Kytsa kahumo jokboha sispirikpo iwaze amata pimiwyzy iwatahi kahumo ispirikpobyritahi sinini ykarawy bo pipehahik tawahi sinini mynakara — niy.

³ Sesus nisihyrinymyrykyzo. Ustsya kytsa pahasapybyinaha zeka tysiokzohik:

— Pykyhytutaha! Atukytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha zeka ikia tsipipeha. Atahi imysapybyita nikara zeka anahumo hi tisukatsihikrēta zeka tsiokzohik. ⁴ Niwatihi amata myzisapybyrikizeka ana humo hi batu iaku iwaze tsiokzohikzo. Imysapybyiri ty ana nikara naha humo ba mytsaty tsimykara — niy.

Deus humo sispirikporētsa.

⁵ Sesus nisihyrinymyryky. Deus humo sispirikporētsa. Sesus ykzohotsa ipe niaha. Asahi:

— O katsakta ikia humo mysipirikporētsa. Aba katsa puētsik tymospirikpo — niaha.

⁶ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus zikwy humo amy tsimyzapykykynahaze Deus ana humo hi hyĩ my. Tsimyzapykykynaha zeka umaha ataharatatsa tysibokbokyknaha iwaze buburu zuba bo piparik. Niytahi hwi zibokyk buburu zuba bo piparik. Ikiahatsa Deus humo tsimyspirikpobabanaha zeka iwatahi hwi zibokyk buburu zuba bo piparik. Ikiahatsa Deus humo ahaspirikporẽtsa mostarada rik wa. Niytahi Deus zikwy humo hwi zibokyk buburu zuba bo piparik — niy. Ahaspirikpo kino mostarada rik wa zeka iwazehi zeka umaha pe tsimaha. Aidy ikia tu hyrykokytyze buburu zuba bo piparik. Iwatahi my zeka hyĩ mykara.

Sitsumuẽhĩtsa hawa my.

⁷ Sesus nishyrinymyryky:

— Ikia atsumuẽhĩtsa waratok buruk ja mysiparikik. Hozipyrykzatsa ja mysisuparaka. Waratok ikny ziksize ikia ipe tsimy: “Aidytykta na bete dyhy ty! Tsikadisahakta” tsimy. ⁸ Iwa ba ziky. Atsumuẽhĩtsa hi papokzitsiki. Ikia ipe: “Asuk ty korokbykty! Kadisahawy ty! Mypewytsa ty wabehyrykty! Uta tapara pikdisaha bykyze ikia kasapy bo tsipadisaha” niy. ⁹ Atsumuẽhĩtsa aharere bo hyĩ my zeka ikia ba ziktsaso. “O tsamysapyrẽta”. Ba ziky. Atsumuẽhĩtsa zuba.

¹⁰ Ikiahatsa iwata tsimaha. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimaha zeka “kamysapyrẽta ba ziky.” Ikia atsumuẽhĩtsa wata. Tsimytsasokonahaze: “Utakta Deus tsumuẽhĩtsa my iharere bo hyĩ ikykara” tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha — Sesus nikara.

Sesus mytsyhyrytsa watsa siakõrõrõtsa nisizororowy.

¹¹ Niytahi Sesus Serusarêhe bo niukuruze Karireja ziharamu. Samarija buruk ziharamu.

¹² Izumuze kytsa mytsyhyrytsa watsa Sesus zihobyknaha. Kytsa tahakôrôrôtsa humo nibibibakanahatsa tu. Ĕryk tu pykpyk niaha.

¹³ Sesus bo opykani hua nikaranaha:

— O Sesus mypehatsa myhumo amypokzitsi-uhukta — nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Sibo nikozoze ispe niy:

— Nabo tsiksizonahaktsa! Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa bo tsika-hawatawynaha. Ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa pahapiaksukparanaha nawa taha — niy.

Yhÿ niaha. Nitururuknaha ske buruk niukurunahaze nizororobaiknaha. Kytsa tahakôrôrôtsa humo asiba nibibibanahatsa tu nizororobaiknaha. ¹⁵ Estuba nizororota ziksizo. Atahi Samarija ezekta bipyri niy. Nizororota Sesus bo ziksizo. Nizororota Deus bo nipamykysoko. — O Deus ikia hi tsikzororowy. Iwatahi kakurêta — niy. ¹⁶ Sesus bo zumuze iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. — O Sesus ikia hi tsamysapyrêta — nikara. Atakta maku bipyri, Samarija ezekta.

¹⁷ Niytahi Sesus ipe niy:

— Mytsyhyrytsa watsa zuba tsikzororonaha. Utsa sa hana bo nizororonahatsa. Utsaktsa sa batu eretezo niy. Estuba zuba Deus bo nipamykysoko. O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrêta. Ikia tsikzororowy hÿ — niy. ¹⁸ Utsa Deus bo batu pamykyso.

¹⁹ Iwaze Sesus ipe niy:

— Kyiktykta! Nabokta! Ikia kahumo tsikspirikpotawy azororowybaba — niy.

Hawa kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

²⁰ Kyze Pariseutsa Sesus pe nikaranaha.

— Hawaze sa kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha niaha. Nawa puruze Deus tyryktsa mozumunaha — niaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus tyryktsa bo ka ba zikozonaha. Kytsa iwatawy piberikinaha zeka ba zikozonaha niy.

²¹ Ba aty tohi naeze Deus tyryktsa ziky. Nabo Deus tyryktsa. Wabyziutaha! Abaka kytsa Deus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha zeka asahi botu Deus tyryktsa moziknaha iwa Deus tyryktsa ahatuk tu my — nikara.

²² Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Uta myziksizoze pareparezo mozikta wata my. Bijoikpe eze tu nanabyitaba pareparezo mykaraze tawata iwaha bo myzubatsa kabo iktsa maha. Taparaka sinini mykara. Abaka kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo — iwa Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa zuba nipamykysoko. Sesus:

— Bykyze Deus bo piksizoze ikiahatsa tsipikny tsihikiknaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Bykyze tsimytsasokonaha. “O uta Sesus piny tsihikik. Sesus mytazahare zeka tsimys-apyrêta. Uta Sesus pe tyziksizota mykara.” Batu ba, mohokda tsimaha — nikara.

²³ Wastuhu ikiahatsa pe maha:

— Nabo iktsataha! Sesus mozumuku. Tabo iktsataha Sesus mozumuku iwa maha zeka tyberi beri byitaha! Kytsa harere bo ka ma ahabyitaha!

²⁴ Myziksizoze tsipiknynaha. Bijoikpe buruk nanabyitaba mypubyri pare parezo waha. Aparakbaha kabo tsimykozona. Utakta Deus zikpehata myziksizoze iwahi my — niy.

25 Sesus:

— Tapara sinini mykara. Abaka kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo. ²⁶ Myziksizoze kytsa Noe okze ziknakaranaha ky watsa. Zikzibytuhukutu ziknatahadisahakanaha, zikzikukunaha aha ziknatahasukzakanaha. ²⁷ Iwa my. Iwaze Noe tsaraha puëtsikbyita bo nitsukze nahawa. Takoroze atsoko hyritsik inawõ. Utsa kytsa pihik humo tahababaiknaha. Iwatsa sispirikpobyitsa tahababaiknaha.

²⁸ — Ro okze tu niaha wa tihi niy: Zikzibytuhukutu kytsa ziknatahadisahakanaha, zikzikukunaha, ziknasiparikiknaha, wahoro zikzitsesikiknaha, sinamy ty nyny ziknakaranaha sinamy ziaксеkenaha. Ro Sodõ hudikhudikwy eze ktsa iwa ziknakaranaha. ²⁹ Iwaze Ro Sodõ ekze niparakze. Atsoko Deus izo hyritsik waha bjoikpe ikny tu izo inawõkõ. Izohyri tywaha inawõkõ anaezektса nisibabaik.

³⁰ Iwahi myziksizoze atsawatu my. ³¹ Uta myziksizoze aty ape baze rikto zeka tanamy bo ba zitsuk. Tanamy ba zebyk. Aty waratok eze mopykyryk zeka ba tawahoro bo baziksizo!

³² Ro oke bo mytsatytaha atatsa niparakze tasukpe bo i ktsa niytatsa. Nihyrikosokda izo bo niharakoro. ³³ Iwaze aty mowak zeka tanamy pihokzaba tahi wasani habo tasapy. Aty Deus humo tispirikporëta zeka inamy zuba mohokda atahi tawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryk. Wasani mykara.

³⁴ Myziksizoze petoktsa harape tuk atsa bete tu purubakanaha zeka estuba katuk pioktyhyryk.

Ustakta perikik. ³⁵ Petokzahaza wanatsitsa mysiwazikinaha zeka estuba katuk pioktyhyryk. Ustatsa katsa perikik.

³⁶ Kytsa petoktsa waratok piwekenaha zeka estuba katuk pioktyhyryk ustakta perikik — niy. Zinymyrykynahatsa ipe niaha:

— Hana eze sa iwa tsimy — niaha. Niy-tahi Sesus harere pinymyrykynaha. Mytsatyziu mykaranaha.

³⁷ Sesus tihi:

— Hawaze nirata zeka urubutsa nakypyknaha. Piborobanaha. Urubutsa Deus bo mytsaty zikahabyitsa sihorotsa zuba nasiborokonaha. Kytsa Deus bo mytsaty zikahabyitsa ihumo sispirikpobyitsa iwatahi babyitatu uta myziksizozo kaharere zuba wasani my — Sesus niy.

18

Haramukuka kytsaharerewabytsa aha humo nisispirikpoko.

¹ Sesus haramukuka soho nitsasoko. Zinymyrykynahatsa nisihyrinymyryky. Hawa kytsa Deus bo myzapykykynaha, ibo mopamykysoikiknaha ba pyk zikaha. Iwaha humo zinymyrykynahatsa nisihyrinymyryky. Iwatahi haramukuka soho nitsasoko.

² Atahi:

— Kytsaharerewabytsa hudikhudikwy eze niy. Ata kino Deus humo batu ipyby. Kytsa humo batu ma isopyk sihumo batu imypokzitsiu. ³ Anaeze niwatihi haramukuka ziknapykyryk. Atatsa ibo pororo ziknakara. Ibo ziknatsasoikik:

“O tsiktsumuēhī ky” nikara. “Kasukyrytsa humo kaharere bo wabyty. Ata kino mozik-sapybyriki. Kaharere tsipiwaby zeka kasukyrytsa sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo tsimytsahurukik” niy. Iwa atatsa nipamykysoikik.

⁴ Batu aidy ahabyita ziknakara kytsaharerewabytsa batu yhỹ niy. Bykyze ta humo tu mytsaty niy. “Iwatatu utakta Deus humo batu kapyby. Kytsa humo batu ma kasopyk sihumo batu kamypokzitsiu. ⁵ Abaka haramukuka pikykniki. Iwatahi haramukuka pitsumuēhī. Atatsa tasukyrytsa harere soho piwaby. Uta hi atatsa pibetesaka. Iharere ty waby byizeka pikyknizo. Kakubyri mozumu zeka kakidipyk mynaparak” niy — Sesus nikara.

⁶ Iwaze Sesus aparakbaha bo nipamykysoko.

— Kytsaharerewabytsa harere bo wabytahaktsa! Atakta imysapybyitatu nikara. Iwatatu atatsa zibetesaka. ⁷ Deus ta abazuba tsimysapyrēta. Iki-ahatsa ahatuktu zuba:

“O Deus ja mymytsumuēhī tsimaha” iwa ba ziktsasonaha. Mymytsumuēhī tsihikik hỹ. Iwatsahi ibo tynapamykysoikiknaha. Unata okoroze ahaeze Deus bo tynapamykysokonaha. ⁸ Atahi pahatsumuēhī hỹ. Deus tatyryktsa mysitsumuēhī. Atsoko mysitsumuēhī hỹ. Sihumo tsimpypokzitsiarēta. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Myziksizozze kytsa kahumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha ana hi mozihikik. Deus bo mynapamykysoikiknaha hi mozihikik. Iwatsahi Deus bo tynapamykysoikiknahaktsa kytsa! — niy.

Pariseu okyrysaro bykyktsa ahatsa soho nitsasoko.

⁹ Kyze Sesus nipamykysokozo. Wabytaha simyspihikbatatsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky. Asaktsa:

— “O katsa zuba wasani Deus okze tsimykaranaha” nikaranaha. Utsa humo ka tahasupewykynaha — niy. Iwatahi Sesus sisoho nitsasoko.

¹⁰ — Kyze makutsa petoktsa Deus wahoro zubata bo inapupunaha. Iwaze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Estuba Pariseu. Usta okyrysaro bykyktsa iwa ahatsa. ¹¹ Pariseu ata zuba niriktohoko. Atazuba Deus bo nipamykysoko nawa nikara.

“O Deus ikia humo ka kakurēta. Ikia kasoho bo wasani mytsaty tsimy. Utsa kytsaktsa sinamy siakparawy. Utakta batu. Utsa kytsaktsa mektsaktsa okeza nasipyrirykyknaha. Utakta batu, niwa kasopykbyita. Utakta tohi okyrysarobykyktsa byitawata mynakara. ¹² Pororo mynakara petok mozurukuze hauk ahabyita mynakara. Ikia bo kanamy ty nyny kasopyk. Kanamy tsapukte buruk iwaze abo nyny kasopyk” niy. Iwa tatuktu zuba nipamykysoko. Atahi imysapybyikita nikara isukatsihikbyita nikara.

¹³ Iwaze okyrysaro bykyktsa nokponi tu rikto ahata. Bijoikpe bo iktas ahabyita tu nikara. Wytyk bo zuba okmymy ahata nikara. Tarok humo zuba baybay nikarata. Iwaze hi Deus bo nipamykysokota iwa nikara:

“O Deus kahumo amypokzitsihukta! kamysapybyita tu mykara” nikara.

¹⁴ Niahatsahi makutsa petoktsa tahawahoro bo ziksizonahaze — Sesus nikara. Iwaze Sesus nit-sasokozo:

— O Pariseu wasanibara ty mykara. Atakta okyrysarobykyktsata ziksi wasani nakarata. Aty: “O utakta wasani” my zeka. Deus ipe:

“O atakta batu wasani isopyk.” Aty: “O kamysapybyita tu mykara ana humo hi kasukat-sihikrēta” my zeka Deus ipe my:

“O atahi wasani isopykta” my — Sesus nikara. Iwa nishyrinymyryky.

Sesus jabyitsa ahatsa niy.

¹⁵ Kyze mektsaktsa kytsa tahahyrytsa Sesus bo nisioktyhyryknaha. Iwatsahi nishharekpypyikik-naha. Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa tahasakpareke-naha. Nisibetsakaknaha. ¹⁶ Sesus ana ziwabyze taokaniki iwaze ispe niy:

— Kyzehu tahaktsa jabyitsa uta kabo tynasioktyhyryknahaktsa! — niy. Zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Siypyktsa humo ka tsihokdaharēna jabyitsa humo ka mahani ihokzaha. Iwaze Deus tyryktsa hi jabyitsa watsa maha. ¹⁷ Jabyitsa hi: “Kytsa harere bo ma sisopyk”. Jabyitsa wa tsimaha zeka Deus harere bo: ma tsimaha. Deus bo ma ahabyi zeka ityryktsabyitsa tsimaha — niy.

Tsinamyrēta Sesus bo zumu.

¹⁸ Niytahi ispehatsa hudikhudikwy ezektsa tuk tsinamyrēta Sesus bo zumu. Sesus pe nikara:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa wasani tsimynakarata. Hawa sa mykara iwatahi

mohyrikosokdaze uta Deus tuk kawahi mynapykyryk — niy.

¹⁹ Sesus:

— Amo skaraba ikia kape wasani tsimynakarata tsiky. Deus zuba wasani mynakara. ²⁰ Amy ty Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha ahyrinymyrëta. Deus harere tihi nitsasoko: Mektsa okeza ba ziksipyrirynaha. Ba zibezenaha. Usta namy ty hyryk hyryk byitaha. Ba zik spihikbatanaha. Ahazotsa humo awatu taha — Sesus niy.

²¹ — O mypehatsa jabasize tu Deus harere humo wasani ziknakara ana humo ka botu ikspirikpoba ziknakara — niy. ²² Sesus ziwabyze nitsasokozo:

— Ikia aba estubaha tsimy. Anamy ty sinamy-byitsa bo nyny tsimy. Aokyrysaro humo kino niwatihi nynybaik tsimy. Iwaze hi anamy baba Deus sapy eze tu my. Anamy baba ty mynapykyk. Bykyze pany! Kapik tynao — niy.

²³ Atakta ana ziwabyze iaku byri ta. Tsinamyrëta hi tanamy pokzi tsiwy tuk batu hyÿ niy. ²⁴ Sesus tisukatsihikrëta bo nikozoze atahi zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Iwaha hiba tsihokdaharëna sinamyrëtsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. ²⁵ Tsihokdaharëna siraratsa kamero inarokota mysukwowowy ispioke buruk mytsuk. Ihokdahanikia tsinamyrëta Deus tyryk mozik — Sesus niy.

²⁶ Sizubarëtsa ana ziwabynahaze asahi nipamykysokonaha.

— Hawa hatsa sa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Aty skaraba Deus myzioktyhyryk — nikaranaha.

²⁷ Sesus:

— Kytsa tuk ka ba zikaha. Deus tuk batu amy tohi ihokzaha — niy.

²⁸ Niytahi Peduru Sesus pe niy:

— Katsakta mywahoro tsikzerebaiknaha. Iwatsahi ikia tuk tsiknamysapynaha — niy.

²⁹ Yh̃ my. Sesus:

— Uta kaharere wasani my. Ahawahoro tsiperekeknaha zeka Deus usa wahoro ty ahabo nyny my. Niwatihi ikiahatsa tatukytsa tsimyserekeknaha zeka, tahyrytsa, tazotsa, tsimyserekbanaha zeka iwa abakta ustsā itukytsa moziknaha. ³⁰ Abakta ustsā tatukytsa, ustsā hyrytsa, ustsā zotsa iwatsa Deus ahabo nyny my. Bykyze ikiahatsa tsimyyhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha — niy.

Sesus tabezewy soho mynahyryzikpo naha humo kino nitsasokozo.

³¹ Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa meky botu ni-sioktyhyryk. Anaeze ispe niy:

— Wabytaha! Serusarēhe bo tsimyykurunaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Kytsa hawa ja katy maha. Hawa Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha kasoho atsatu maha. Botu ziwatahakanaha abaka mykaranaha. ³²⁻³³ Bipyritsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha. Pikspihikbatanaha. Piksapybyrinaha. Pikpyriryknaha. Pikezozoknaha. Pikpypykknaha. Iwaze pikbezenaha iwa katy maha. Iwaze petok puruze mynahyryzikpo — Sesus niy.

³⁴ Zinymyrykynahatsa iharere humo sihyrinymyrybyitsa nikaranaha. Iharere tsihokdaharēna. Hawa ha iharere piwatawyky naha humo batu sihyrinymyry.

Sesus ihyrizikubyrita zizororowy.

³⁵ Sesus Serikoho bo niukuru. Zumubahanize ihyrizikubyrita ske sak eze nidyhyky. Kytsa ziharamukunahaze ispe nikara:

— Uta kabo ja — ziknakara. ³⁶ Niytahi kytsa sizubarētsa ziharamukunaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa nisiwabyze ispe nikara:

— Amo skaraba — niy.

³⁷ — O Sesus Nasare ezekta mozumu — nikaranaha.

³⁸ Niytahi ihyrizikubyrita Sesus bo huahua niy:

— Sesus, Dawi tsekoka kahumo amypokzitsiukukta! — niy. Iwa hua nikara.

³⁹ Iwatsahi kytsa ziharamukunaha tsahi zibetsakaknaha:

— O aksobyitykta — niaha. Tybyi zuba nikara. Opykani hua nikara:

— Sesus Dawi tsekoka kahumo amypokzitsiuhukta — niy.

⁴⁰ Sesus ske pokteze pyk niy.

— Pany! Kabo pāotyny kabo tyzioktyhyryknaha — niy.

⁴¹ Iwaze izumuze Sesus tihi:

— Amy skaraba hawa sa abo my — niy.

— O kapehatsa ba zikozonaha. Kahyriziktsa tysizororowykta — niy.

⁴² Sesus ipe niy:

— Uta kahumo tsaspirikporētawy iwatahi tsikzororo — niy.

⁴³ Kyze atsoko ihyrizikubyrita nikozozo. Nihyriziktsa zororo Sesus hapik niukuru. — O Deus ikia humo kakurēta — nikara. Kytsa niwatihi

Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. — O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrêta — nikaranaha.

19

Sakeu Sesus humo meky watu niyzik.

¹ Sesus Serikoho bo zumukuze. ² Kyze Sakeu Serikoho ezekta okyrysaro bykyktsa. Tsinamyrêta. Kytsa namy zikziakseke. Imyspihikbatanikita. Tsiokyrysarozubarêta tu iwatatu batu nyny ziky. ³ Atakta:

— Sesus ziny tsihikik tahi nikara. Iwatahi isoho piwaby — niy. Batu ibo zikozo. Ipykzezebyita hi nikara. Kytsa sizubarêtsa zihirizabanaha iwatahi Sesus ty batu tyny. ⁴ Tsihokdaharêta. Iwatahi ske buruk siharaze niparak. Hwi ske sak eze tu buruhua tabo nido.

— O abahi Sesus tykara tabo mozumu kaopuke buruk harakmo myze ibo mokoze — mytsaty niy. ⁵ Kyze Sesus iopuke buruk izumuzakaze jo bo iktsa niy. Sesus:

— O aidytynykta. Tynasikta! Sakeu pe niy. Aba uta awahoro bo mynakoze. Abaze dyhy my — niy.

Yhỹ niy.

⁶ Iwaze Sakeu aidy sarapuruk niy. Tsakurêta iwahoro bo zumunahaze. ⁷ Utsa kytsa tihi:

— O Sesus tisorekrêta baze tu modyhyky. Batu imysapy — nikaranaha.

⁸ Kyze wahoro eze Sesus nipamykysobaze Sakeu kyik niy. Sakeu:

— O nezeba kytsa okyrysaro iaksebaik. Iksispihikbataikik Sesus. Abaka mahani kasorok. Kaokyrysaro ty tsapukte buruk pinyny.

Siakubyrinikitsa bo nyny my. Sinamybyikitsa bo nyny my — niy.

⁹ Sesus:

— Iwa wasani. Jaba ikia apokzi ikzumu. Ikia bo iknakara patsumuēhĩ icy. Mekywatu tsi-mozik. ¹⁰ Utsa ikia wata sisopyksapybyikitsa tu mykaranaha. Iwatahi mybarawy bo ikzumu. Sisopyksapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha asahi meky watu moziknaha zeka Deus bo mysioқтыhyryk — niy.

Maku tatsumuēhĩtsa bo okyrysaro zisirezo ana soho humo Sesus nisihyrinymyryky.

¹¹ Ziwabynahatsa bo nipamykysokozo. Aba Serusarēhe zumubahanikinahaze iwatahi Sesus aparakbaha nisihyrinymyryky. Kytsa — Aba ja Deus tyryktsa mozumunaha — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. ¹² Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Kyze maku myhyrizikwanita nokponi mokuru. Meky botu mokuru. Myzumuze ispehatsa mozik tsihikik niy. Bykyze myziksizoze. ¹³ Ijobyitu tatsumuēhĩtsitsa mytsyhyrytsa watsa tuk mopamykysoko. Ispe niy:

“Uta ikiahatsa bo ouro ty ahawa tu nyny my. Ouro mytsyhyrytsa waha ty nyny my. Ahawatu nyny nyny my” iwa nyny mykara. Ouro humo tarabaja tsimahaze puētsik tsiipiaksenaha. Iwataha — niy. Iwa ispe niyze niparak.

¹⁴ Meky botu niukuru. Kyze itukytsa ihumo batu siakparawy. Kytsa sakyriukrētsa. Iwatsahi wastuhu kytsa maku myhyrizikwani bo niukurunaha. Iwaze ibo zumunahaze. Kytsa tihi:

— O katsaktsa batu ikia humo makparawy. Kyzekta ikia abaka mypehatsa byita tuzik — ni-aha.

¹⁵ Iwatatu maku myhyrizikwani ispehatsa niyzik. Iwaze tahudikhudikwy ziksizozе tatsumuēhītsitsa bo nisihuahua. Iwaze sitsumuēhītsitsa ibo zumunaha ispe niy:

— Hawa sa ouro ty tsikykaranaha — niy.

¹⁶ Tapara estuba zubata tapehatsa pe niy:

— O kapehatsa ikia estuba ouro ty kabo nyny tsiky. Ta humo katsyhyrytsa wa iakse — niy.

¹⁷ Myhyrizikwanita tihi:

— O katsumuēhītsa tsamysapyrēta ikia wasani tsikykara. Ouro ty estuba zuba abo nyny ikyta tu abazuba tsisararawy. Iwatahi ikia bo hudikhudikwy mytsyhyrytsa watsa nyny my. Iwaha tyziperyky tsimy. Ikia ispehatsa tsimozik — niy.

¹⁸ Usta tsumuēhītsa ipe niy:

— O kapehatsa ikia kabo ouro ty estuba nyny tsiky ta humo mytsyhyry wa iakse — niy.

¹⁹ Iwatahi maku myhyrizikwanita tihi:

— Ikia hudikhudikwy mytsyhyry wa tyziperyky. Ikia ispehatsa tsimozik — niy.

²⁰ Usta tsumuēhītsa ipe niy:

— O kapehatsa ouro ty estuba kabo nyny tsika-haty taty abo nynyzo my. Utakta panu eze iak-waraka, jokpitsihik. Aba kino estuba zuba my.

²¹ Ikia pokso kapybyrēta hi ikykara. Ikia batu amy tsumuēhī tsihikik. Ikia humo hi kytsa sinamyby-itsa. Ikia namy tsizubarēna. Ikia kino nyny nyny-byity. Ikia waratok sizonita bo batu ziksiparik.

Tsinasizoke zuba. Kyrizykybitatu tsinasizoke zuba. Iwa sitsumuēhĩtsa nĩtsasoko — Sesus niy.

²² Iwaze myhyrizikwanita zibetsakak ipe niy:

— O batu amysapy. Ikia katsumuēhĩtsa batu apasara tsihik. Batu imysapy aharere humo zuba piwatawy. Ikia mytsaty tsimy utsa kytsa tysi-namybyiwyky. Ikia mytsaty tsimy nyny ahabyi-tatuze kanamy ziakeke zuba. Ikia mytsaty tsimy kapairikihibara tu pizokeke zuba. ²³ Iwatahi amy skaraba maku okyrysaro perytsa bo ouro ty batu nyny tsiky. Iwazeka abaka ouro puētsik zuba tsiptakse niy. Iwa myhyrizikwanita — niy.

²⁴ Iwaze sinytsitsa pe niy:

— Ouro ty estuba zubataty okoktaha! Iwaze maku katsyhyrytsawa ibo nyny tahaktsa — niy.

²⁵ Sinytsitsa tihi:

— O mypehatsa, atakta botu ouro katsyhyryt-sawaha niy — niaha.

²⁶ Myhyrizikwanita tihi:

— Utakta wasani mykara. Maku tsinamyrẽta tu namy ty abazuba ibo nyny my. Maku in-amybyita tsikaeni zuba my zeka piakseba — niy. ²⁷ Abaka kasukyrytsitsa kabo tynasioktyhyk-naha. Kahumo siharerewabymybarētsa. Nihat-sahi kape niaha:

— O ikia batu mykparawy. Ikia mypehatsa byita tuzik niaha. Aba kaokze tu tysibanaha — niy! Iwatsahi sisukyrytsitsa nisibaiknaha.

Sesus Serusarēhe bo zumuku.

²⁸ Kyze Sesus Serusarēhe bo zinymyryky-nahatsa haraze niukuru, ²⁹ Bytykara wa sihudikhudikwy zumubahaninahaze Betipake

myzubaha bara. Betanija hara jobonikita Oriwereja inarokoha pauk baze niy. Sesus zumuze tatuktsa petoktsa nispeha.

³⁰ Iwa ispe niy:

— Sihudikhudikwy bo pāotaha kytsa! Atsezubaha tsimypupunahaze pikuza tsibik tsipipiktumunaha. Atahi isoikāihikta niy. Ibete dyhyhukbyita niy. Satsukyktaha! Kabo tyzioktyhyknaha! ³¹ Aty ahape: “Amo maha zeka”. Myhyrinymyrykytsa tihi mype tyoktyhyrykspyk. Ni-ahatsahi tsimykaranaha. Bykyze ahabo tasirezo tsimaha — niy.

³² Kyze zumunahaze wasani pikuza bo zumunaha. Sesus nikara nahawa tihi ibo zumunaha.

³³ Zisatsuknahaze zihitsa ispe niy:

— Hawa skaraba tsimykaranaha — niy.

³⁴ — O myhyrinymyrykytsa mype kabo tyzioktyhyknahaktsa niaha tsahi tsimykaranaha — niaha.

³⁵ Sesus bo zioktyhyryknaha, tahasuk pikuza bete zizozokonaha. Iwaze Sesus ibete nido. ³⁶ Kytsa ske buruk tahakpyzazawy zipaparakanaha. Sesus ykparawytsa tahakpyzazawy zipaparakanaha. ³⁷ Oriwereja tsahara inasikze iāpiktsa sizubarētsa sakurētsa. Siaksoho opykrētsa inakaranaha:

— O Deus tsamysapyrēta. Sesus zuba awata mynakara — nikaranaha.

³⁸ — Deus Sesus zipehaka. Deus pauk bazekta tu katsa mybo izumu. Atakta tsimysapyrēta. Atahi abazubata bijoikpe eze tu niy. Bijoikpe iknyktsitsa ihumo sakurētsa — nikaranaha.

³⁹ Pariseutsa sitazahara eze Sesus bo nipamykysokonaha. Ipe niaha:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa zinymyrykynahatsa pe aksobyitahatykta! Siharere ka batu imysapy — niaha.

⁴⁰ Sesus tihi:

— Aparakbaha soso ahabyizeka haraharetsa kaka maha — nikara.

Sesus Serusarēhe ezektsa humo nipuziuku.

⁴¹ Sesus Serusarēhe zumubahaneze nipuziuku. Nawa nikara.

⁴² — O Serusarēhe ezektsa! Tsinymyrykynaha zeka aty ahahumo tsimynakokozo. Awatutaha. Abaka batu ahahyrinymyry.

⁴³ Bykyze ahasukyrytsitsa mozumunaha. Ahudikhudikwy myzipykbaiknaha. Pahahu-rukwybaiknaha. Ahudikhudikwy pok taba piukunaha, paikpa piukunaha. ⁴⁴ Nanabyitaba ahasukyrytsitsa zuba. Ahawahoro myzipykba. Wahoro ezektsa niwatihi nasipyk. Haraharetsa harape betektsa mynatsubanaha. Ikiahatsa Deus mozumuze pahaoktyhyryk ana humo hi batu ahahyrinymyry.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze bo nitsuk.

⁴⁵ Kyze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze bo nitsuk. Anaeze kytsa bo nikozo. Kytsa tahanamy zihuakaknaha. Okyrysaro ty kytsa bo nyny nikaranaha. Iwatahi nisiksiwyky Sesus ispe niy:

— Nabo pāotaha! niy.

⁴⁶ Deus harere niy:

“Atakta uta kawahoro zubata Deus bo mynapamykyso.” Iwa botu ziwatahakanaha. Ikiyahatsa hi kawahoro sitsyhyryboarëtsa parik wa tsikzoknihiknaha — niy.

⁴⁷ Zibytuhukutu Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze nisihrinymyryky. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, Deus harere humo sihrinymyrytsitsa iwatahatsitsa iwatsa Sesus humo batu siakparawy. ⁴⁸ Iwatsahi taparaktsa Sesus zibezekyzykynaha. Utsa kytsa pokso sipybyrëtsa nikaranaha tsahi batu. Kytsa sizubarëtsa Sesus ziwabytoktokonaha.

20

Aty harere humo Sesus kytsa mysipeha. Aty sa ipe: — Natihiktsa — my.

¹ Kyze usta okoro eze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze kytsa nisihrinymyryky. Deus wasania ty nitsasoko Deus soho ty kytsa bo nipamykysoko. Iwaze taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, ziwatahakana-hatsitsa, kapitaõtsa iwatsa zumubanaha. ² Sesus bo zumukunahaze. Ipe niaha:

— Aty sa ikia pe kytsa tysihrinymyrykta niy. Aty sa zapeha — niaha.

³ Ispe niy:

— Uta kino ikiahatsa pe my. ⁴ Aty sa Suão Batista pe:

“Kytsa tysiharasusu” niy. Tozeka ja kytsa ipe niaha. Tozeka ja Deus ipe niy. Aty sa Suão Batista pe:

“Kytsa tysiharasusu” — niy.

⁵ Taparaktsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

— Katsaktsa sa hawa tsimaha. Tsimytsasonaha zeka Deus ipe niy iwatahi Sesus mype:

“Amo sa Suão humo batu ahaspirikpo” my.
⁶ Tsimytsasonaha zeka kytsa ipe niy. Iwaze kytsa sizubarêtsa katsa harahareziktsa mybo mynasi-paparanaha. Suão hi Deus sohokotsa mytsaty mykaranaha — nikaranaha. Iwa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

⁷ Iwatsahi Sesus pe niaha.

— Katsaktsa batu myhyrinymyry aty sa Suão Batista pe:

“O kytsa tysihasusus!” niy — niaha. ⁸ Sesus:

— Uta kino niwatihi. Uta ahabo ba ziktsaso, aty ja kape:

“Kytsa tysihyrinymyrykykta!” — niy. Iwa Sesus Pariseutsa bo nipamykysoko.

Duabohotsa perytsitsa sisopyksapybyitsa soho humo nitsasoko.

⁹ Kyze Sesus aparakbaha bo nipamykysokozo. Duabohotsa perytsitsa sisopyksapybyitsa soho humo ziwatawyky.

Maku estuba duabohotsa nisiparikik. Waratok tsihitsa tsumuêhĩtsa pe:

— Duabohotsa tysiperynahaktsa! — niy. Iwaze nisierekek. Mekybotu niparak. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Iwaze nisizozikiknahaze, usta tatsumuêhĩtsa duabohotsa mysiperykynahatsa bo zipaha. Hwiharatsa it-sapukte buruk piakse. Duabohotsa perytsitsa itsumuêhĩtsa nitsakikinaha. Batu amy tohi ty ibo nyny niaha. Niytahi sizihitsa mektatu zi-akzo. Duabohotsa perytsitsa ata kino niwatihi nitsakikinaha. Sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha. Batu

amy tohi ty ibo nyny niaha. ¹² Iwatahi zihitsa usta tsumuẽhĩtsa zipeha duabohotsa perytsitsa bo zipehazo. Waratok perytsitsa ata kino nitsakikizonaha. Zisukehekzonaha. Batu amy tohi ty ibo nyny niaha. Zihyrikywykynaha. ¹³ Duabohotsa zihitsa mytsaty nikara — Hawa sa my. Katse kahumo tsipokzitsiarẽta iwatatu pipeha. Ata humo ka ja ba zikaha — nikara.

¹⁴ Iwaze itse niparak. Kyze duabohotsa perytsitsa zihitsa tse bo nikozonehaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— O duabohotsa zihitsa tse tabezehikta kytsa nikaranaha, iwaze inamy takse. Atakta izo mohyrikosokdaze atahi tazo namy piakse. Atahi duabohotsa mynasitsihitsa mozik, ana pokso iwatahi tabezehikta kytsa! Iwaze katsa hi duabohotsa tsihitsitsa tsimoziknaha. Iwa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha — Sesus niy.

¹⁵ — Itse sibo zumuze waratok ekze ziksiwyhiknaha. Zibezehiknaha. Duabohotsa zihitsa hawa sa waratok perytsitsa humo my ¹⁶ Niytahi zihitsa perytsitsa bo mozumuku. Mysibaik. Iwazeka waratok ty mektsa bo tu nyny my. Utsa perytsitsa bo nyny my — Sesus nikara.

Ana ziwabynahaze asahi Sesus pe:

— O batu ba — niaha.

¹⁷ Iwaze Sesus sibo iksaziu nikara. Ispe niy:

— Deus harere botu ziwatakanaha. “Kytsa wahoro nizoknikinahaze nitsasonaha ‘O ana harahare batu isapy’ iwa maha zeka mopapyknaha.” Ata hi harahare hi abazubata niyzik. Anahi harahare tisapyrẽta humo ustsaharahareziktsa

buruhuwa niaha — niy. ¹⁸ Harahare bete my-narahanaha zeka nisipaparabaik. Atahi harahare kytsa bete mynaraha zeka iwaze wytyk tazy moziknaha.

Kytsa okyrysaro humo Sesa abazubata bo nyny mykaranaha ja.

¹⁹ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze zikna-pamykysokonahatsitsa, ziwatahakanahatsitsa sihyrinymyrëtsa iwatsa soho humo Sesus nitsasoko. Hawa mykaranaha anahi ziwatawy niaha tsahi itsipa humo zioqtyhyrynaha. Batu zik kytsa pokso sipybyrëtsa. ²⁰ Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus bo nisipehakanaha. Kytsa — O Sesus myhyrinymyrykytsa! — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Asaktsa siharerewabymybarëtsa. Kytsa Sesus nizokparakanaha iharere ziwabytoktokonaha. Bykyze isoho humo — “O atakta batu imysapy” maha hi — nizihikiknaha. Iwatsahi ispehatsa bo pioktyhyryknaha. ²¹ Iwatsahi siharereziutsa wa niukurunaha nizokparakanaha tu iwatsahi Sesus pe nikaranaha.

— O ikia tsahyrynymyrëta ikia hi kytsa bo tsimy-pamykysokota wasani tsimykara. Deus harere humo tsinymyry wasani tsimykara. Wasani nisi-hyrynymyryky. ²² Kapitão Sesa Homa Ezektsa pehakatsa okyrysaro ty ibo nyny tsimaha zeka wasani ja — nikaranaha.

²³ Asaktsa simysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha ana humo hi Sesus tsihyrynymyrëta.

²⁴ Iwatatu ispe niy:

— Pany okyrysaro ty kabo nynyntaha! Aty naro sa okyrysaro humo iwatahaha. Aty hyrikoso sa

okyrysaro humo ziwatahaka — niy. — Sesa hyrikoso okyrysaro humo niy.

Sesa naro iwatahaha okyrysaro humo niwatihi — nikaranaha.

²⁵ Sesus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa kapitão namy ty ka ibo nyny taha! Okyrysaro ty kapitão bo tsisizonaha. Deus humo kino niwatihi. Deus namy baba ty ka ibo nyny tahaktsa! Deus namy tsisizonaha — niy.

²⁶ Sesus harere pisapybyri naha hi mozihikik naha batu zik. Aparakbaha okzeka Sesus harere batu tymyi. Iwatsahi batu tyso. Sesus harere humo paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha.

Mynahyrizikpo naha soho humo nitsasoko.

²⁷ Kyze Sadusitsa Sesus bo zumunaha. Asahi kytsa myhyrizikosokdanahaze ba ziknahyrizikponaha mykaranaha. Iwatsahi Sesus bo nipamykysokonaha.

²⁸ — O myhyrinymyrykytsa Moises mytsyhyryze papeu humo ziwatahakaze: “Taparakta maku ihyrytsa byitatu nihyrikosokdaze itsy haramukuka ziaксе! Iwaze atatsa tabykyhyze mopurukze kytsa tihi: ‘O iziky tse nipuruk’ maha.

²⁹ Nawaze tuk itukytsa sete ahatsa nikaranaha. Taparakta tasukza. Hyrytsa ahabyita tu nihyrikosokda. ³⁰ Niytahi itsy haramukuka ziaксе. Itsy kino niwatihi itybykyhybyitatu nihyrikosokda. ³¹ Bykyze ustsа itukytsa kino niwatihi harape wanu sapy zikziaксеkenahatsa tu batu sihyrytsa byitsa tu niakbakanaha. Iwaze itukytsa mytsyhyry wa atatsa ziaксеnaha, estuba nihyrikosokdaze iwaze itsy ziaксе siwatu atatsa

zioktyhyryknaha. Iwa niaha. Kytsa sete itukytsa sihyrytsahabyitsa tu niakbakanaha.

³² Bykyze atatsa kino niwatihi nihyrikosokda.

³³ Nawa puruze myzubaha mynahyryzikponaha aty sa ibarikta babata” nikaranaha, sete itukytsa ahatsa atatsa ziaksenaha — iwa Sesus bo nikaranaha.

³⁴ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Abaktsa kytsa tahasukzanaha. ³⁵ Iwatsa tu mohyrikosokdanahaze mynahyryzikponaha. Mynahyryzikponahaze ba zik mysukzazonaha. Iwaze Deus tihi:

“Ikiahatsa tsimynahyryzikponaha zeka bijoikpe bo tsimaha, ba zik karazonaha ba zik mysukzazonaha.” ³⁶ Iwatsahi bijoikpe iknyktsitsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha. ³⁷ Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka tsinahyryzikponaha iwatsahi ahahyrynymyrëtsa niy. Tubabatu Moises niwahi ziwatahaka. Mytsatytaha! Moises okyrysaro mokorobaka soho ziwatahaka. Hana eze okyrysaro ikny Moises Deus yksoho ziwaby Deus tihi:

“Utakta Deus my, Abarão kahumo tispirikporëta. Isake niwatihi ka humo tispirikporëta. Adiri Sako kahumo tispirikporëta” iwa. ³⁸ Kytsa siakbatsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo. Kytsa asatu zuba Deus humo sispirikporëtsa. Iwatsahi taparaktsa asatu maha. Deus okze ka myzuba asatu — niy.

³⁹ Estuba iwatahahatsitsa ipe niy:

— O myhyrynymyrykytsa ikia tsiktsasoziuku niy.

⁴⁰ Iwatsahi batu amy tohi ziktsasonaha. Sesus harere humo sipybyrētsa — nikaranaha. Nihar-eretsihikbyrinaha.

Deus myzipehata mywata mozikta soho.

⁴¹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Amy skaraba kytsa nitsasokonaha Kiristu, Deus zipehata ahawata Dawi tsekokatsa tu nikaranaha. ⁴² Deus hyrikoso humo Dawi babata Samo papeu humo ziwatahakaze:

“Deus kapehatsa pe: ‘Kapanuryk taba dyhyty

⁴³ Bykzehu uta Deus asukyrytsitsa ty apyrytsa pukezi

tysipykwy apokso sipybyrētsa’.”

Iwa Samo papeu humo iwatahaha. ⁴⁴ Dawi hi Kiristu pe niy “Kapehatsa”. Iwa Dawi pehatsa. Dawi tsekokata atsatu sa. Atsatu hiba — Sesus nikara.

Sesus iwaze Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsitsa tuk nipamykysoko.

⁴⁵ Kytsa sizubarētsa Sesus ziwabykynaha iwaze atahi zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy.

⁴⁶ — Pykyhytutaha! Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsitsa humo pykyhytutaha! Asaktsa tahasuk humo isapyha ty zuba siakparawy. “Katsaktsa wasani tsimaha” mytsaty ahabyitsa tu nikaranaha. Kytsa nisihobyknahaze sibo nipamykysoziukunaha. Deus wahoro eze ziknadyhydyhykynahaze tisapyrēna zuba mynazihikiknaha. Tahamyikaha eze isapyhazuba mynazihikiknaha.

⁴⁷ Kytsa mohyrikosokdanahaze haramukukaka okyrysaro piaksekenaha. Iwaze aparakbaha

okzeka Deus bo mopamykysoikiknaha. Simys-apybyikitsa tu nikaranaha iwatahi Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Sihyrinymyrykysitsa tu sinini tynakaranaha — niy.

21

Haramukuka okyrysaro ty ikatyhi Deus bo nynybaik niy.

¹ Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze anaeze kytsa okyrysaro suk bo pokpok nikaranaha. Iwaze hi Sesus sinamynikitsa tahaokyrysaro typok pok nikaranaha ana bo hi Sesus nizoko.

² Iwaze Sesus haramukuka bo iktsa niy. Atatsa inamybyitatsa tu petok zuba pok niy. ³ Sesus tatuktsa pe niy:

— Atatsa hi wasani mykara. Okyrysaro ty ikatyhi nynybaik niy. Sinamynikitsaktsa okyrysaro ty nynytohi nikaranaha. Deus okze ka atatsa abazuba nyny niy. ⁴ Sinamynikitsaktsa okyrysaro ty tsizubarēna zerekeknaha. Atatsa katsa batu. Atatsa inamybyitatsa tu okyrysaro ty tadisahawy huakzetu haty nynybaik niy. Atatsa katsa okyrysaro ty nynybaik niy. Sinamynikitsa Deus okze ka tsikaeni zuba nyny niaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata mynakbi naha soho nitsasoko.

⁵ Kyze kytsa Deus wahoro zubata soho humo nipamykysokonaha:

— O haraharetsa taparaka siziurētsa niaha. Ik-tsa taha. Haraharetsa watahawytza zuba Deus

bo nyny niy. Haraharetsa siwatahawy zuba tis-
apyrẽna — niaha. Nipamykysokonahatsa tu Sesus
ispe niy:

⁶ — Haraharetsa bo iktsataha. Haraharetsa
sisapyrẽtsa bo iktsa taha. Aibatohi haraharetsa
ba harape betektsa mynatsubanaha. Mopapara-
habaiknaha harahareziktsa natsubanaha. Deus
wahoro zubata eze haraharetsa mytõtõbanahaze
iwaze mopykba.

*Hawa sa kytsa mysininiwykynaha ana soho
humo Sesus nishyrinymyryky.*

⁷ Zinymyrykynahatsa tihi:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa hawaze skaraba Deus
wahoro zubata mopykba. Hawaha humo sa mybo
tsipiwatawy — nikaranaha.

⁸ Niytahi Sesus iwatawy soho nitsasoko:

— Pykyhytutaha! Kytsa pahaspihik-
batakanaha. Kytsa sizubarẽtsa mozumunahaze:

“O utakta Kiristu. Aba Deus zipehata kytsa
mysioktyhyryk” maha. Pahaspihikbatakanaha
zeka situk ka pão pão byitaha! ⁹ Nanabyi soho
tsipiwabynaha zeka kytsa ẽryktsa mowatsoron-
aha. Kytsa bytykara eze kino niwatihi mowat-
soronaha ana hi tsipiwabynaha zeka ahapyby by-
ihu ja! Tapara niahawatihi. Mybarawy pykbara
tu.

¹⁰ Sasabyitsa myharape banaha. Kytsa
sizubarẽtsa mowatsorokonaha. ¹¹ Nanabyitaba
wytyk mytydydyky tu morapa humo
kino niwatihi. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarẽtsa
tarahapapiyknaha. Kytsa sizubarẽtsa sinini
maha. Bijoikpe eze mypybywy natakaha.

¹² Tapara ana bo zuk ahabyizetu kytsa ikiahatsa ahasukyrytsitsa bo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Ikiahatsa kino sihumo sinini tsimykarana. Deus wahoro bo pahaoktyhyryknaha iwaze sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo pahahuruknaha. Kahumo pahasukyrykynaha. ¹³ Ispehatsa okze pahasukyrykynaha. Pahasukyrykynahaze ikiahatsa wasaniha soho ty tsimypamykysokonaha.

¹⁴ Aba ahahyrinymyrētsa. Kytsa ispehakatsa okeryk pahaoktyhyryknahaze ahaharere soho bo batu mytsaty tsimykarana. Mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! ¹⁵ Uta kino aharere ty ahabo nyny my. Ahahyrinymyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Kaharere iki-ahatsa bo motsaso. Ahasukyrytsitsa ahaharere humo ba zikaha.

¹⁶ Iwaze ahazotsa siharereziubyitsa tu ahasukyrytsitsa bo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Ahazikytsa ahatukytsa kino niwatihi siharereziubyitsa tu ahasukyrytsitsa bo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Wastuhu pahabanaha. Atyryktsa tuk pahabanaha. ¹⁷ Ikiahatsa kahumo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi kytsa ahahumo batu siakparawy. ¹⁸ Iwatsatu ahabyri typykyknaha. Deus pahapokzitsiki. Aharadi estuba mohokda zeka tsihyrinymyrēta. ¹⁹ Ikiahatsa sinini tsimaha zeka, awahi Deus tuk tynapykyryknaha. Ikiahatsa Deus tuk tsimynaopykyryknaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus Serusarēhe mynakbi ana soho nitsasokozo.

²⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— Kyze sodadutsa Serusarêhe myzihara-pyryryknahaze tsimykozonahaze atsoko nak-tsihyripetoktokba iwazeka ahahyrinymyrêtsa. Serusarêhe naktsihyripetoktokba.

²¹ Iwaze asaktsa Sudeja eze mopykyryk zeka hara bo tywaknaha! Asaktsa tahahudikhudikwy eze mopykyknahatsaktsa aidy pãotaha! Asaktsa jeruk bara eze mopykyryknahatsaktsa sihudikhudikwy bo erete erete byitaha. ²² Iwahaty sinini mykaranaha. Deus sohokotsitsa botu ziwatahakanaha atsatu mysisininiwykynaha.

²³ Wytykyryk sihyryzahaza sisukatsihikrêza moziknaha. Sijeza kino niwatihi tahabykytsa tuk sisukatsihikrêza moziknaha. Nawa puruze kytsa sizubarêtsa sinini mykaranaha. Deus kytsa sisopyksapybyikitsa humo sinini ty ka niy.

²⁴ Sizubarêtsa sokorotsaputsa ty mysibezenaha. Utsa meky botu mysioktyhyryknaha. Bipyritsa asaktsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo Serusarêhe bo mozumunaha. Anaeze tuze Serusarêhe pisapybyrinaha. Serusarêhe Ezektsa bipyritsa pokso sipybyrêtsa mykaranaha. Kyze Deus tihi: “O niwazubakta!” my — Sesus nikara.

Sesus Deus zipehata mywata myziksizo.

²⁵ — Bijoikpe eze myziwatawy nanabyi piwatawy. Iwatawy haramwe eze byzoje eze byrisoiktsa eze iwahatsa natakaha. Mybarawy Ezektsa sinyhybyitsahi iwatsahi sipybyrêtsa. Iwatawy pokso sipybyrêtsa. Buburu zuba ykpyri waha humo. Aparakbaha sipybyrêtsa. ²⁶ Batu siaku sipybyrêtsa zuba. “Hawa sa my” maha. Bijoikpe Ezektsa mytydydykyknahaze

mokurunaha. Iwatsahi sipybyrētsa babatsa. Kytsa babyitsa tu mynatsunaha.

²⁷ Iwaze uta Deus zikpehata ahawata myziksizo iwaze aparakbaha tsipiknynaha. Bijoikpe zatata eze tu mynasik. Iwa uta myziksizozē kasapyrēta kazikwyrēta my. ²⁸ Iwa myze ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha! Ahapyby byihu ja. Ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Atsoko uta katyryktsa bo pahaoktyhyryk.

Umaha soho nitsasoko.

²⁹ Kyze Sesus kytsa bo nipamykysokozo. Myziksizo ana soho humo hi ziwatawyky. Iwa nisi-hyrinymyryky.

³⁰ — Umaha bo iksatahaktsa! Utsa hwitsa bo iksatahaktsa! Okyrysaropoktsa myponahaze ikiahatsa ahape tu ahasopyk. “O takarasapyky” tsimaha. ³¹ Iwa ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwa my zeka ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwata iwatawy tsizubarēna bijoikpe bo tsimykozonahaze ikiahatsa ahape tu ahasopyk. “O abahi zuba Sesus tatyryktsa tuk myziksizo. Atahi abazubata mozik tsimaha”. ³² Wasani tsimykaranaha. Wastuhu abaktsa kytsa anabo hi iksa maha. Kaharere ty atsatu mykara, bykyzehu zuba mohyrikosokdanaha ³³ Bijoikpe mohokda. Mybarawy kino niwatihi mohokda. Kaharere zuba ba zikokza. Kaharerebaba ka tawahi mynapykyk — Sesus niy.

Tsikasuparakanahaktsa iwaze iksaziutaha.

³⁴ Sesus ispe niyzo:

— Iktsaziutaha! Ahadisahawy bo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Ahamyitsapyri humo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Ahamyikaha bo kino mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Iwaze nawa puruze sizubarëtsa sinini mykaranahaze anahumo ja ahapyby byihu. ³⁵ Iwa puruze atsoko mozumu. Hawa siraratsa taokarawy bo mynapupunaha sinyhybyitsa tu mynapupunaha ikiahatsa batu siwatsa tsikahasukparanahaktsa iwatsahi nawa puruze mozumuze batu ahapyby.

³⁶ Iwaze ahabyi ahaspihik tsiwabykynaha. Tsipiperykynahaktsa Deus bo tsimypamykysoikiknaha “O Deus ikia tymytsumuëhĩkta! Kytsa mymysininiwykynaha humo ikia mybo iktsa tsimyze tymytsumuëhĩ iwatsahi mypunihikrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Katsa tsimywaknaha iwaze Sesus myziksizozze mypunihikrëtsa” tsimaha — Sesus nikara.

³⁷ Kyze zikzibytuhukutu Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze nisihrinymyryky, zunubakaze hara Oriwereja inarokota bo nidoko.

³⁸ Miwa botu Deus wahoro zubata bozo niy. Kytsa sizubarëtsa Deus wahoro zubata bo niukurunaha. Sesus natawabyhyk niahatsahi ziwabykynaha.

22

Hawa kytsa Sesus zibeze tsihikiknaha.

¹ Kyze Sudeutsa myikaha zumubahanikize, anawaha eze Deus taparaktsa nisitsumuëhĩ mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Atsikara ipytowybara ty pororo ziknakaranaha. ² Kytsa myikaha inakymyze taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa sihrinymyrykytsitsa

kino niwatihi Sesus ziberikinaha. Iwatsahi zibeze tsihikiknaha. Aparakbaha pokso sipybyrëtsa. Iwaze sipapatu Sesus zibeze tsihikiknaha.

Sudas Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo zumu.

³ Niytahi Satanas Sudas tuk niapykyryk. Sudas usa naro Iskariotses inarokota. Sudas Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta. ⁴ Iwatatu taparaktsa bo niparak. Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykyson-ahatsitsa iwaze Deus wahoro perykytsitsa ahatsa bo niparak. Atahi Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo zumu. Iwatahi situk nipamykysoko:

— O Sesus batu ahakparawy. Tsipibeze tsihikiknaha. Uta pahatsumuëhĩ. Bykyze uta hi ibo pahaoktyhyryk — niy.

⁵ Iwaze ziwabynahatsitsa sakurëtsa niapykyryknaha.

— O ikia tsimymytsumuëhĩ zeka okyrysaro ty abo nyny tsimaha — niaha.

⁶ — Yhÿ. Bykyzehuta! Aba ibo piksizo — niy.

— Yhÿ. Tsipiksi za — niaha.

Kyze Sudas mytsaty nikara. — Hawa sa Sesus bo mysioktyhyryk. Yhÿ ja, bykyzehu — niy. Ziperyky zuba.

Sesus tamyikaha bo nisiakzo.

⁷ Kyze Sudeutsa myikaha inakymy. Nawa puruze atsikara ipytowybara ty ziokikiknaha. Sudeutsa hoziptyrykzatsa zipyryktsa ty nisibakanaha. ⁸ Niytahi Sesus Peduru Suão ahatsa nisipeha. Sesus:

— Nabo kytsa mydisahawy humo bubutaha — niy.

9 — Hana eze sa mydisahawy humo bubu tsimaha — niaha.

¹⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— Wabytaha! Sihudikhudikwy bo tsipomona-haze maku pihik suk bykyhy tuk tsipihobykna-haze ata hi iapik tu wahoro bo mytsukze paku paku tsimaha ¹¹ Zihitsa pe:

“O Sesus hana eze skaraba mymyikaha ty katuk-tsa tuk hauk tsimaha tsimahaktsa!” ¹² Ata ahape: “Iktsatahaktsa my”. Wahoro jobo tsimydoknaha. Ipokpedawy bo pykyhytu mydyhywytsa bo iktsa tsimaha. Anaeze hi mymyikaha ty tsimymydisa-hanaha — niy.

Yhỹ niaha.

¹³ Iwatsahi petoktsa zinymyrykynahatsa nitururuknaha. Sihudikhudikwy izumunahaze Sesus nikara naha watu niy. Iwaze tahamyikaha zikymynaha. Anaeze hozipyrykza tsibik zizokon-aha.

Sesus tatuktsa tuk tadisahaka.

¹⁴ Zunubaze Sesus zumu. Zinymyrykynahatsa tuk tahadisahakanaha ¹⁵ Sesus ispe niy:

— Uta ahatuk pikdisaha tsihikik zetu. Ahahumo kahyritzikbarẽta. Aba sinini my iwatahi ahatuk pikdisaha tsihikik. ¹⁶ Aba na waha ty ikiahatsa tuk ba zikdisahazo. Deus tyryktsa mozumunahaze bykyze zuba pikdisahazo. Bijoikpe eze zuba pikdisahazo — niy.

¹⁷ Iwaze Sesus taopowysuk ty okok niy. Deus pe niy:

— Ikia humo ka mykurẽtsa — niy. Iwaze sibo nyny niy:

— Paiktahaktsa! Tsōtahaktsa — niy. ¹⁸ — Uta aba zuba duabohotsa tsik pikuku. Ba zikuzo Deus tyryktsa mozumunahaze zuba pikuzo. Bijoikpe eze tu zuba piku — niy.

¹⁹ Bykyze Sesus atsikara ty okok niy. Deus pe niy:

— Ikia humo ka mykurētsa — niy. Atsikara zitsatsakara. Iwaze sibo nyny niy:

— Hauk tahaktsa! Atsikara kanury my. Anaty hauk tsimaha zeka kanury soho bo mytsaty tsimaha.

“Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda tsimaha” — niy.

²⁰ Niytahi duabohotsa tsik soho ty nipamykysoko. Zikuze duabohotsa tsik soho nitsasoko.

— Anaka kaharere ezytyk. Tsipikunahaze kaspu waha tsipikunaha. Kaspu aparakbaha bo mozipoko ana soho bo mytsaty tsimaha — niy.

²¹ — Mytazahaeze estuba “O Sesus kaharerez-iuwybyita. Abaka batu Sesus tukta my” niy. Atahi kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryk. ²² Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Tubabatu kytsa botu ziwatahakanaha. Deus harere “Uta mohyrikosokda nikaranaha. Atakta kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryk. Atahi sinini mykara” — niy. Tisukatsihikrēta mozik.

²³ Iwaha ziwabynahatsa hi batu siaku.

— O aty skaraba! Utakta batu. Utakta batu — nikaranaha.

Aty sa myhyrizikwanita mozik.

²⁴ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Aty sa myhyrizikwani babata nikaranaha.

— Utakta mypehakatsa wata ahazubarētsa tyziksumuēhīnaha.

O batu, utaza. Batu, utazakta! Uta ja — nikaranaha. ²⁵ Iwa nipamykysokonahaze Sesus tihi:

— Ispehatsa bipyritsa tuk asahi kytsa nisipehakanaha. Kytsa tarabaja ziknakaranaha. Tadisahawy supesapy humo nisiakzokonaha, iwatsahi nizekezokonaha kytsa sisoho pe mykaranaha. “O asahi myharereziuwytisa maha mybetesatsitsa” mytsaty ahabyitsa tu nikaranaha. ²⁶ Ikiahatsakta meky watu. Ikiahatsa kytsa tuk “O ustsā kytsa tysitsumuēhīnahakta” tsimaha. ²⁷ Deus tihi: “Aty myhyrizikwanita atahi ituktsa tsumuēhītsa babata. Atahi mypehatsa wata. Atahi katyryktsa tukta my” niy. Aty sa abazubata tozeka ja tadisakata ustaza sidisahawybykyktsa ja mytsatytaha. Tadisahakata hiba tsimaha. Atahi myhyrizikwanita. Uta hiba ahatazahaeze mydisahawybykyktsa wata — niy. Iwa zinymyrykynahatsa nipamykysokozo.

²⁸ — Uta sinini mykaraze. Ikiahatsa katuktu tsinapykyryknaha. ²⁹ Kazo zikwy humo mypehatsa mozik. Niwatihi uta pahany. ³⁰ Iwatuze ikiahatsa mypehatsa tsimoziknahaze kadisahawy zozowy baze tsipadisahanaha. Iwa Isareu ezektsa harere tsipiwabynaha — niy.

Sesus Peduru nisupeheke.

³¹ Kyze Sesus Simaõ Peduru pe niyzo.

— Simaõ wabyziutykta! Satanas kape niy:

“O uta ikia tuktsa zinymyrykynahatsa mysiakpy zeka ikia yhỹ tsimy. Simaõ Peduru piakpy zeka yhỹ tsimy” niy.

Yhỹ ahumo za tsipiakpy — iky. Iwa Satanas botu niy. Hawa hahauktsa karetsawakatsa dua eze siriktsa mysidydykynahaze ky iwaze Satanas pakpy zeka amy ty isapyrēnikia motare my. Satanas tapetu nikara:

— O tozeka ja Simaõ Peduru Sesus humo ispirikpota babata iwatahi piakpy — niy.

³² Iwaze utakta Deus bo atsyhyryze botu ikpamykysoko:

— O Deus Simaõ Peduru tsikaeni zuba kahumo ispirikpo tsipitsumuēhĩ iwatahi atahi kahumo tispirikporēta babata mozik — niy. Iwaze Sesus Peduru pe niy. — Kahumo tsimyspirikpozozе atukytsa tynasipunihikwyky. Iwaze tysitsumuēhĩ. Asahi ahumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha — niy.

³³ Peduru ipe niy:

— Utakta atukta babata katsipa humo pikoktyhyryknaha zeka yhỹ my. Uta kino atuk tu mohyrikosokda — niy.

³⁴ — O Peduru, kyze kokuaro ipobyi tu harakykbyi hi “Batu Sesus kanyhy” tsimy — niy.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisisupeheke.

³⁵ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Ahapehaze iky ahaperykbyitsa tu ahaokyrysaro anabyitsatu ahapyrysuktsabyitsa tu, amy humo ahakubyri zika — niy.

— Batu amy tohi mykubyri — niaha.

³⁶ Abaka meky watu. Peryk tsibyknaha! Okyrysaro ty wabehyryktaha! Ahasokorotsapu byizeka ahakpyzazawy humo tsipihuaknaha iwaze sokorotsapu tsipiakse.

³⁷ Ziwatahakanahatsitsa ikiahatsa pe my. Tubabatu kasoho ziwatahakanaha. Amy ty botu ziwatahakanaha atsatu kytsa mykaranaha. Ziwatahakanaha:

— Deus zipehata isopyksapybyita wata maha — niaha. — Kytsa kasoho humo nawa pahaspihik-batakanaha — niy.

³⁸ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa ipe:

— O mypehatsa sokorotsapu petoktsa — niy. — Niwazuba — niy.

Sesus Oriwerejatsa hara bo nido.

³⁹ Sesus hara bo niparak. Atsa botu ziknakara. Iwaze Oriwerejatsa hara bo nido. Zinymyrykynahatsa niwatihi ituk niukururunaha. ⁴⁰ Hara bo zumunahaze ispe niy:

— Deus bo typamykysonahaktsa! Iwaze kytsa pahasapybyinaha zeka batu tsimaha. Ikiahatsa isapybara humo ba yh̃y tsimaha — niy.

⁴¹ Iwaze Sesus bytykarawatu tir̃ta meteros niapykyryk. Iwaze Sesus taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Deus bo nipamykysoko.

⁴² Atahi:

— O kazo nawa tsimyzihikik zeka sinini my kasukyrytsitsa pikbezenaha. Uta tu zeka ba kahyrikosokda tsihik. Ikia hi: “Tyhyrikosokdakta” tsimyzeka mohyrikosokda. Ikia harere bo yh̃y my — niy.

⁴³ Atsoko bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa ibo inasik zitsumuēhĩĩ iwatahi tsipunihikrēta niyzik.

⁴⁴ Sesus Deus bo nipamykysokozo. Tisukatsihikrēta nikara. Itsizuk ispu hyritywaha zipoko wytyk bo inatsuku.

⁴⁵ Deus bo nipamykysobaze nikyikykykzo. Zinymyrykynahatsa bo zumuzo. Sibo zumuze sisukatsihikrētsa hi zurubakanaha. ⁴⁶ Ispe niy:

— Amo sa tsipurubakanaha. Kyiktaha! Deus bo typamykysonaha! Iwa ahabyi zeka imysapybara ty tsimykaranaha — niy.

Isukyrytsitsa Sesus zioktyhyryknaha.

⁴⁷ Sesus nipamykysokoze kytsa sizubarētsa zumukunaha. Sudas siharaze zumuku. Atahi zinymyrykynahatsa tukta kytsa haraze inaukuru. Iwaze Sesus kytsa bo piwatawy nikara tahi. Iwaze Sesus bo izikeba ziharapyrykik.

⁴⁸ Sesus ipe niy:

— Tsipikarapyryk zeka sibo tsipikwatawy. Ikia hi kasukyrytsitsa bo tsipikoktyhyryk. Imyspihikbatanikita tsimy. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Ikia tsipikarapyrykyk nawa kasukyrytsitsa bo tsipikwatawy.

⁴⁹ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo nikozonahaze ipe niaha:

— O mypehakatsa katsa kino sa mykuwytsa natahaboboknaha — niaha.

⁵⁰ Niytahi ipaukbazekta zinymyrykyta hi taparaktsa tsumuēhĩtsa zispizykik. ⁵¹ Sesus ipe niy:

— O awatu tykta! — iwaze Sesus ispi ty okokzo niyze atsoko zispizororowy. ⁵² Kyze Sesus Deus

wahoro zubata ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa ispehatsa, Deus wahoro perytsitsa iwatsahatsa pe niy:

— Amy skaraba ahaupetsa, ahakuwytisa iwatsa tsiknasebykyknaha awatutaha. Utakta katsyhyryboabyita. Batu kakyri. ⁵³ Ahatuk zikzibytuhukutu. Deus wahoro zubata eze kytsa iksihrinymyryky iwatsa tu sa batu katsipa humo katy oktyhyryk. Abaka ikiahatsa hawa tsimyzihikiknaha naha humo tsimykaranaha iwatsahi katsipa humo tsikoktyhyryknaha. Hawa ha ty Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa zahapeha iwa tsimaha. Ikiahatsa Satanas harere bo yh̃y tsimykaranaha.

Peduru Sesusta batu kanyhy nikara.

⁵⁴ Kytsa Sesus isukyrytsitsa bo zioctyhyryknaha. Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa tuk myhyrizikwanita wahoro bo zioctyhyryknaha. Peduru ěrykani tu iapik niukuru. Atazuba niukuru. ⁵⁵ Kyze niaha tsahi izo zipoknahaze taparakta wahoro peze nidyhydyhykynaha. Peduru situk nidyhyky. ⁵⁶ Estuba itsumuēh̃tsata ibo nikozo. Izo baze niakpyzazakata iwatatsahi nikozo. Atatsahi:

— O ikia hi sa Sesus tukta — niy.

⁵⁷ — O Batu. Batu kanyhy — niy.

⁵⁸ Bykyze usta ipe niy:

— O ikia hi kok Sesus tuk tsinymyrykyta — niy.

Iwaze:

— O batu ba, batu kanyhy — niy.

⁵⁹ Bykyze mekta tu ipe niy:

— O hawa skaraba ikia hi sa Sesus tukta. Ikia kino sa Karireja ezekta. Ikia hi Sesus tukta — niy.

⁶⁰ Peduru ipe niy:

— Batu kanyhy. Aty skaraba Sesus — niy.

⁶¹ Iwa nitsasokoze kokuaro nipo. Peduru myt-saty niy. Nezeba Sesus kape niy:

— O kokuaro ipobyize ka “Batu Sesus kanyhy” tsimy — niy. Atsoko Sesus Peduru bo nikozo.

⁶² Iwaze Peduru niparak. Nipuziuku.

Sodadutsa Sesus nitsakikinaha.

⁶³ Kytsa Sesus ziperykynahatsa zimyijakaranaha. Nitsakikinaha.

⁶⁴ Zihyrizikwarakanahaze ipe nikaranaha:

— Ikia ahyrinymyrēta zeka aty skaraba zaki — nikaranaha. ⁶⁵ Asahi Sesus zisapybyrikinaha.

*Kytsa Sesus kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo zioқты-
hyryknaha.*

⁶⁶ Miwa botu taparaktsa inakypykyknaha. Ispe-haktsa, sihyrinymyrykytsitsa, kapitaōtsa iwatsa inakypykyknaha. Bykyze Sesus taparaktsa bo zioқтыhyryknaha.

⁶⁷ Iwatsahi ipe nikaranaha:

— Ikia hi Deus zapehata zeka mybo tytsasokta — niaha. Sesus hi:

⁶⁸ — Uta yh̃y my zeka, ikiahatsa batu kahumo ahaspirikpo. Ikiahatsa kaharere bo batu yh̃y zikaha. Uta hiba Deus zikpehata my. ⁶⁹ Abaka Deus tuk modyhyky. Deus zikwyrēnikita tuk modyhyky — niy. Niahatsahi nipamykysokon-aha.

⁷⁰ — O ikia hi sa Deus tse — nikaranaha.

— Iwa ikiahatsa ziknatsasokonaha — Sesus niy.

⁷¹ — Amy skaraba kytsa tsimysiberikinaha iwaze hi Sesus harere soho motsasokonaha. Katsa

kino iharere imysapybara ty tsiwabykynaha. Niwazuba — taparaktsa nikaranaha.

23

Kytsa Sesus Piratus bo zioqtyhyryknaha.

¹ Niahatsahi aparakbaha kyikyik niaha. Sesus Piratus bo zioqtyhyryknaha. ² Piratus bo zumunahaze Sesus amybara humo tu zisohometukunaha. Iwa nikaranaha.

— Atakta kytsa bo nipamykysoko. “Homa eze-
tsa pehatsa bo okyrysaro ty batu nyny tsimaha”
zispihikbatakanaha. Atakta “Deus zikpehata
mypehatsa mozik” — mybarapetu nikaranaha.
Iwa Piratus bo zisohometukunaha.

³ Iwatahi Piratus Sesus pe niy:

— Ikia hi sa Sudeutsa pehatsa babata — niy. —
Yhÿ. Wasani tsiky — niy.

⁴ Piratus kytsa sizubarëtsa bo, taparaktsa Deus
wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa kino ni-
watihi ispe niy:

— Atakta wasanita. Tsimysapyrëta mynakara
batu amytohi ty ziky — niy.

⁵ Kytsa tahaharere ty harapubetehe
nikaranaha.

— Atakta batu imysapy — mybarapetu
nikaranaha.

— Kytsa Sudeja eze Karireja eze kino niwatihi
kytsa nisihyrinymyrykyze nisimiwyky. Aba
tykara bo izumu. Kytsa nisimiwyky iharere
humo — nikaranaha. Iwa zisohometukunaha.

Kytsa Sesus Erodes bo zioqtyhyryknaha.

⁶ Piratus ana ziwabyze ispe niy:

— Hawa skaraba atakta hi sa Karireja ezekta —
niy.

Yh̃y nikaranaha. Iwatahi Piratus Eroles pe-
hatsa bo zipehahik.

⁷ Sesus Karireja ezekta tu Eroles bo zipehahik.
Atahi Karireja ezektsa pehatsa. Iwaze Serusar̃he
bo inakozore. Iwatahi Piratus Sesus Eroles bo
zipehahik.

⁸⁻⁹ Eroles Sesus bo nikozoze tsakur̃eta nikara.
Nezeba Sesus humo ziwaby iwatahi Sesus ziny
tsihikik. Sesus zikwy piny tsihikik. Amy ty kytsa
batu zikaha Sesus mykara ana humo hi piny tsi-
hikik. Sesus batu ibo harere.

¹⁰ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze zikna-
pamykysokonahatsitsa tuk iwatahatsitsa
kino niwatihi niriktotohokonaha. Asahi
zisohometukunaha. Siharerewabymybar̃etsa.

¹¹ Eroles sodadutsa tuk Sesus zimyijakanaha.
Sesus myzisukyrykiknaha. Iwaze isuk tisapyr̃eta
ty ihumo korokbyk niaha. Iwaze zimyijakanaha.
Niahatsahi Piratus bo zisihyrykzonaha.

¹² Iwaze Eroles Piratus iharereziuw̃y niyzik.
Nezeba sakyriwytsa ziknakaranaha. Abaka sihar-
ereziuw̃ytsa niyziknaha.

Sesus tabezewy.

¹³ Piratus myhyrizikwanikita, Deus wahoro
eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa tuk, kytsa
Sudeutsa hudikhudikwy pehatsitsa iwatsa
inakypykyknaha. Piratus hi:

Tynazuzuknahaktsa!

¹⁴ Iwaze ispe niy:

— Atakta kabo tsizioktyhyryknaha. Ikiahatsa
tihi:

“O atakta isopyksapybyita” tsikykaranaha. Batu ba. Ikiahatsa okze ituk ikpamykysoko. Utakta batu amy tohi ihumo iky. Atahi batu tymyi. Tsiktsasokonaha batu sapy niy. ¹⁵ Erodes niwatihi isoho “Batu tymyi” niy. ¹⁶ Iwatahi katsa mybo zipehahikzo. Atahi batu tabeze my. Uta pipeha hwi ty tytsakikta. Bykyze piksiwyhik — Piratus niy.

¹⁷ Tubabatu Paskoa myikaha eze Piratus estuba ziknazukekenaha. ¹⁸ Iwaze Piratus hi:

— O Sesus myzuke. Tapara tytsakikta bykyze myzuke — niy.

Aparakbaha opykani kadi nikaranaha:

— Sesus tabezehikta! Bahabas tyzukehikta — nikaranaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze tu niapykyryknaha.

¹⁹ Situkta estuba nizukenaha. Sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze Bahabas niapykyryk. Kytsa bakatsa. Iwatsahi nitsahuruknaha.

²⁰ Piratus Sesus nizuke tsihikik iwaze kytsa bo nitsasokozo:

— O Sesus myzukehik tsimaha — niy.

²¹⁻²² Aparakbaha opykani kadi nikaranaha:

— Tabezehikta! Iharapatawyhyta humo tabezehikta — nikaranaha. Iwaze Piratus nitsasokozoze:

— Hawa skaraba nikara. Batu amy tohi ihumo. Batu tymyi. Tybeze beze byitaha. Iwatahi uta pipeha tytsakinaha bykyze myzukeze — niy.

²³ Batu ba. Aparakbaha opykani kadi nikaranaha. Hỹ byri nikaranaha:

— Tabezehikta! Tabezehikta! — nikaranaha.

²⁴ Iwaze Piratus hi:

Yhỹ niy. Siharereze Bahabas nizuke. ²⁵ Bahabas kytsa bakatsa nizuke. Maku iharereziubyikita nizuke. Sesus ty zuba sibo nyny niy. Iwaze siharereze tabezewy.

Iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrizikiknaha.

²⁶ Kyze sodadutsa Sesus zioctyhyryknahaze ske buruk maku zihobyknaha. Simaõ inarokota. Sireni ezehta. Tatsuhuk ikny ziksikirita. Simaõ nizokbatsinaha. Ipe niaha:

— O iharapatawyhyta tsebykta — niaha. Niytahi iharapatawyhyta tasukyriki bete ziskik. Sesus hapik niukuru.

²⁷ Aparakbaha iapik niukurunaha. Wytykyryk kino niwatihi iapik niukurunaha. Kykyry zipokz-itsikinaha iwazahi nipukakaranaha. ²⁸ Sesus sibo uwok niy ispe niy:

— O Serusarẽhe eze kykyry katy pokzi pokzi by-itaha. Ikiahaka zuba ahapokzi iwaze ahahyrytsa pokzi tynapukakaranaha. ²⁹ Iwatuktu puruze kytsa tihi:

“Sakurẽza sibikyhybyiza. Sakurẽza sibikyhyhuk byiza. Sakurẽza tahabykyhytsa ba ziksiwazuknaha.” Kytsa sinini mykaranaha, ana pokso hi mohyrikosokda tsihikiknaha.

³⁰ Iwaze aparakbaha mykaranaha “Hara mybete mynaraha. Harahare katsa mymyokpitsĩ” mykaranaha. Mysinini humo iwa ty mytsaty mykaranaha. ³¹ Iktsa tsimaha. Hawa kytsa kahumo mykaranaha. Kamysapyrẽta tuzeka hawa mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ja, ahasopyksapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha hawa sa ahahumo mykaranaha — niy.

³² Kyze petoktsa kytsa Sesus tuk nisioktyhyryknaha. Kytsa bakatsitsa. Kytsa tahapehatsa harere bo batu yhỹ nikaranaha. Sesus tuk mysibezenaha. ³³ Zumunahaze isapy bo niaha. Iharekpokoso inarokoha bo izumunahaze Sesus iharapatawyhyta bete zitsyhyrysoikare eze nisi-hyryzikiknaha. Ipyrytsa ty kino niwatihi zihyryzikiknaha. Nikymynahaze iharapatawyhyta jobo ziriktohiknaha. Ituk kytsa petoktsa siharapatawyhytsa humo nisihyryzikiknaha. Nataba nataba aha.

³⁴ Sesus Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo kytsa sihyrinymyrybyitsa kahumo mykaranaha ba ziktsapusare. Sisopyksapybyitsa tu tysiokzohik — niy.

Iwa Deus bo nipamykysoko. Niahatsahi Sesus suk zibokiknahaze hi sodadutsa zibiakaknaha. ³⁵ Kytsa ibo iksa nikaranaha. Taparaktsa niwatihi zipyrirykyknaha. Asahi:

— Utsa kytsa tsiksitsumuēhĩkĩ. Aba ikia tu tsikatsumuēhĩkta! Ikia hi Deus zapehata zeka ty-nasikta! Ikia hi Kiristu zeka ja — nikaranaha.

³⁶ Sodadutsa niwatihi zipyrirykyknaha. Iopukeze duabohotsa tsik ty itsārākbara ty ibo nyny nikaranaha. Iwa zimyijakanaha. ³⁷ Ipe nikaranaha:

— Ikia hi Sudeutsa pehatsa babata zeka ty-nasikta! — nikaranaha.

³⁸ Iharapu bete botu ziwatahakanaha: SUDEUTSA PEHATSAaha iwatahaha.

³⁹ Estuba sibaktsa ituk zumuzakaze Sesus zis-apybyriki:

— Ikia Deus zapehata zeka ikiatu tsikatsumuēhĩkta iwaze katsa tymytsumuēhĩ.

Ikia zikwy tu zeka tymytsumuēhĩkta — niy. Iwa zisapybyriki ta nikara.

⁴⁰ Usta iharere ziwabyze takyriki. Zibetsakik.

— Iwa Sesus pe ka niwazubakta niy ikia sa Deus humo batu apyby katsa hiba ituk tsimykanaha. Katsa kino sinini tsimykaranahaze wasani.

⁴¹ Mysapybyitsa hi tsimykaranaha. Atakta batu amy tohi byitatu — niy.

⁴² Iwaze Sesus pe niy:

— O Sesus kabo mytsaty tsimy. Abazubata tsimozikze kabo mytsatytykta — niy.

⁴³ Sesus ipe niy:

— Yh̃y kyzetu. Ikiakta katuk tu bijoikpe bo tsipasapy — niy.

Sesus nihyrikosokda.

⁴⁴ Kyze tokbaha niyzikze miwa niyzik. Haramwe bawa niyzik unata ky wa nio bykyze iharakibikia eze inaharamwezo. ⁴⁵ Panu ipamaba ipokpedawy Deus wahoro zubata eze ky nisykbaik. Tsapukte buruk nisyk. ⁴⁶ Iwaze Sesus opykani kaka niy:

— O kazo kahyrizikarawy ty abo nyny my — niy. Iwa Deus pe niy. Iwaze zumuza.

⁴⁷ Sodadutsa pehakatsa ibaze niriktohokota nikozoze, ta tihi:

— O atakta tsimysapyrēta hi — niy. Iwa Deus bo nipamykysoko.

⁴⁸ Kyze kytsa sizubarētsa: — Hawa ha sa — nikaranaha. Iwatsahi nipuziukunaha. Iwatsahi tahawahoro bo tahasukatuk tu ziksikinaha. Sisukatsihikrētsa nikaranaha. ⁴⁹ Sesus tuktsa ēryktsatu nikozokonaha. Wytykyryk Karireja eze

kykyry iapik niukurunaha. Asiza kino jěrykzatu nikozokonaha.

Sesus nury nitsahoroknaha.

⁵⁰ Kyze nubaze maku Sose inarokota Piratus bo zumu. Sose Arimeteja ezekta Arimeteja Sudeja eze niy. Kytsaharerewabytsa tsimysapyrěta. Wasani zuba ziknakara. ⁵¹ Taparaktsa tukta batu yhỹ niy. Mektatu. Utsa Sesus tabezekta nikaranahaze, Sose batu yhỹ niy. Atakta Deus tyryktsa tukta.

⁵² Atahi Piratus bo zumu. Sose hi:

— O Piratus Sesus nury ty uta kabokta. Uta iytyk bo mytsahorok — niy. Piratus:

Yhỹ niy. ⁵³ Niytahi Sesus nury nazipikze, panu ty ziakwara. Tubabatu harahare hoke bo anabo hi nitsahorok. Batu aty tohi iytyk ezytyk bo nitsahorok. ⁵⁴ Tahabyrykywy harazetu nikymynahaze iwatahi Sose Sesus nury ty atsoko babatu ity hoekare niy. Anaeze tyhoek niy.

⁵⁵ Wytykyryk iapik niukurunahaza. Karireja eze kykyry inaukurunaha. Iytyk haneze nitsahorok naha bo zinykynaha. Harahare yktaba nitsahorok zinykynaha. ⁵⁶ Bykyze tahawahoro bo ziksizonaha. Jokmorěnikia ty inury bo susu nikaranaha.

Byriri Deus harere humo tahabyrykynaha. Iwaze domiko pomoze zuba jokmorěnikia ty myziskyknaha. Iwa nikaranaha.

24

Deus Sesus zihyrizikpowy.

¹ Kyze petok zuruze miwa botu domiko eze wytykyryk niukurunaha. Iytyk bo zumukunaha. Jokmorēnikia itsakykyha tuk niukurunaha. Kykyryk hi:

— Inury bo jokmorēnikia tsipiokmorēnaha ky — nikaranaha. ² Harahare hoke bo iktsa niaha. Harahare puētsikbyita ty meky botu zikare niy. ³ Iwaze iytyk bo nipupunaha. Anaeze Sesus nury ty batu ityny:

— Hana bo sa inury — nikaranaha. ⁴ Atsoko makutsa petoktsa sibaze natakahanaha. Sisukbarazarētsa. ⁵ Iwazahi sipokso nipybybaiknaha, wytyk bo ziktsutsu niaha. Tahahikiubobohiknaha. Sipybyrēza nikaranaha. ⁶ Kytsa ispe niaha:

— Amo skaraba siakbatsa ytyk botu ispita tsipiberikinaha inahyrizikpo. Batu aty tohi tykarezeka. Hana bo ja. Mytsatyta! ⁷ Nezeba Sesus ikiahaka pe niy:

“Utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha. Iharapatawyhyta humo pikpyryknaha. Myhyrikosokda. Petok puruze mynahyrizikpo” niy — niaha.

⁸ Niahaza hi Sesus harere bo mytsaty niahaza hi iytyk ekze puke puke niaha. ⁹ Ziksizonahaze zinymyrykynahatsa bo iytyk tsarywybara soho nitsasokonaha. ¹⁰ Niahaza hi Maria Madarena, Soana, ustatsa Maria Tsiaku je, situkza iwaza zinymyrykynahatsa bo nitsasokonaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa wytykyryk harere humo batu ma niaha. ¹¹ Kytsa mytsaty nikaranaha. Paze! nikaranaha. Wytykyryk harere bo batu ma niaha.

¹² Iwaze Peduru kyik niy. Iytyk bo niparak. Ziktsutsu iktsa niy. Iytyk bo inakozore. Panu zuba zinyhikare. Anaeze tapanu metutu zerekik. Iwatahi tawahoro bo ziksizo. Inury hana bo ja, isapy bo nekpa iwatsahi paikpa mytsaty nikara!

Emaus ske buruk Sesus inatakaha.

¹³ Kyze asta okoroze tu Sesus tuktsa petoktsa niukurunaha. Emaus bo niukurunaha. Serusarêhe ekze niukurunaha. Emaus jokboha botu des kirometeros niy. Emaus bo ziksizonaha.

¹⁴ Iwatsahi ske buruk inapamykysokonaha. Hawa skaraba nikaranaha. Tahatuk tuka inapamykysokonaha.

¹⁵ Iwaze Sesus sibo izumu. Kytsa tahatuk tuka nipamykysokonahaze Sesus situk ske buruk niukuru. ¹⁶ Kytsa petoktsa Sesus batu sinyhy bipyri ja nikaranaha. ¹⁷ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Amo skaraba ske buruk tsimypamykysokonaha — niy. Siakubyitsa tu pykpyk niaha.

¹⁸ Estuba Kereopas inarokota atahi ipe niy:

— Ikia sa asukmota Serusarêhe ezekta sa tsimynakozore zuba niy. Ikia zuba hi “hawa sa niy” batu sa awabyhy — niy.

¹⁹ — Hawa sa niy — Sesus niy. Iwatsahi ibo nitsasokonaha. Ipe niaha:

— O Sesus soho niaha. Nasare ezekta. Atahi Deus sohokotsa babata. Tsihyrinyrêmêta. Hawa kytsa zikahabara ty Sesus ziknakara. Kytsa okze amy tohi batu iokdaha nikara. Iharere tisapyrêna. Deus okze ka zikzisapywyikik. ²⁰ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, mypehakatsitsa hudikhudikwytsa ezektsa iwatsa bipyritsa bo Sesus zioqtyhyryknaha. Iwatsahi asa

hi: “Atakta tabezehikta!” nikaranaha. Iwaze isukyrytsitsa harapatawyhyta humo zipyrykik-naha. Iwaze nihyrikosokda.

²¹ Katsaktsa Sudeutsa atahi mymybetesakatsa. Iwa mytsaty tsikykaranaha. Abaka harakykbyi hi ziharamu. ²² Miwa botu wytykyryk iytyk bo inury sapy bo zumunaha. ²³ Batu ityny niaha. Hana bo ja. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhĩtsa bo niko-zonaha. Asahi: “O Sesus ispituzo” nikaranaha. Sipybyrēza nikaranaha. Iwaze ziksizonaha.

²⁴ Kyze katsa ituktsa iytyk bo tsiktururuknaha. Hawa skaraba wytykyryk nitsasokonaha atsatu tsinykynaha — niaha.

²⁵ Kyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Hawa skaraba Deus harere humo batu ahaspirikpo. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha humo batu ahaspirikpo. Ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa ziwatahakanaha tsikaeni zuba tsinymyrykynaha. ²⁶ Deus zipehata sinini mykara. Bykyzehu zuba bijoikpe bo modozo — niy.

²⁷ Niytahi nisihyrinymyryky. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha anahi nisihyrinymyryky. Moises harere humo ziakbataze iwaze hawa haty ustsā sohokotsa ziwatahakanaha nisihyrinymyryky.

²⁸ Zumubahaninahaze Sesus asiba harakmo zuba niy.

²⁹ — O bytykareze tukta katsa mybo paku-tynykta niaha. Abaka punubaka miwa moku — niaha.

Yh̃y niy. Iwaze nitsuk. Petoktsa baze nitare.
³⁰ Sesus nidyhyky. Atsikara ty okok niy. Deus bo
nipamykysoko:

— O myzo ikia tsamysapyrēta. Ikia hi mydis-
ahawy ty mybo nyny tsimy kara — niy. Bykyze
atsikara ty zuktsak niyze sibo nyny niy. ³¹ Atsikara
zitsatsakarakze atsoko Sesus ziny naha. Iwaze
babyita tu hokda zuba niy. ³² Iwaze asa zuba
nipamykysokonaha.

— Katsaktsa batu mytsaty tsikaha. Ske bu-
ruk ninyhyrinymyrykyze katsa batu mytsaty
tsikaha. Taparaktsa Deus sohokotsa watahaha
ninyhyrinymyrykyze mykurētsa tsikykaranaha —
niaha.

³³ Niahatsahi Serusarēhe bo niukuruzonaha.
Anabo zukzuk niaha. Ziny myrykynahatsa bo zu-
munaha. Iwaze inahapekypykbanaha.

³⁴ Kytsa sibo nitsasokonaha:

— O Sesus inahyryzikpota Simaō Sesus iny —
nikaranaha.

³⁵ Iwaze petoktsa ske buruk hawa sa niaha nit-
sasokonaha.

— Hawa Sesus atsikara zitsatsakarakze tsiny-
naha — nikaranaha.

*Sesus tuk ziny myrykynahatsa bo babyita tu
natakaha.*

³⁶ Ana nitsasokonahaze tu Sesus natakaha. At-
soko istazaha eze kaha zuba niy. Ispe niy:

— Ahakurētsaktsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

³⁷ Sipybyrētsa nikaranaha. Nipybybaiknaha.
Ihyrikoso zuba ziny naha mytsaty ahabyitsa
nikaranaha. ³⁸ Iwatahi Sesus ispe niy:

— Amy skaraba tsikpybybaiknaha. Amo skaraba paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Amo skaraba kahumo batu ahaspirikpo. ³⁹ Katsyhyrype bo iktsatahaktsa! Kapyrytsa bo kino niwatihi iktsatahaktsa! Uta hiba. Kanury bo bubutaha! “O Sesus babata” tsimaha. Nihyrikosokdata itsanibyita ipoiktsa byita iwa — niy.

⁴⁰ Nipamykysokoze tatsyhyrype ziwatawyky. Tapyrytsa humo kino niwatihi ziwatawyky iwatsahi sakurëtsa nikaranaha. ⁴¹ Sesus humo sispirikpohuk byitsahi nipybybaiknaha.

⁴² Iwaze hi Sesus ispe niy:

— Hawa sa ahadisahawy — niy. Iwaze piknu izohota ty ibo nyny niaha. ⁴³ Siokze tu piknu ziboroko. ⁴⁴ Ispe niy:

— Utakta ahatuk tuze ziknapamykysoko. Hawaeze Moises botu kasoho ziwatahaka. Hawa ha ty isohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha ty hi atsatu ty mynakara.

⁴⁵ Hawa eze kytsa Samo papeu humo botu kasoho ziwatahakanaha. Aba kino atsatu mynakara. Isohokotsa, kasoho botu ziwatahakanaha aba kino atsatu mynakara — niy. ⁴⁶ Niahatsahi nsihyrinymyryky. Iwaze Deus harere papeu humo ky zinymyryziukunaha. Tubabatu papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Deus zipehata mohyrikosokda. Harakyk-biyihi puruze mynahyrizikpo, ispitu mozikzo. ⁴⁷ Iwatahi Deus wasania ty aparakbaha bo tytsasokonahaktsa! Zipehata humo wasania ty tsimypamykysokonahaktsa! Tsipamykysokonahaze aparakbaha bo:

“Ahamysapybyri tsimoewynaha awatutaha! Niytahi Deus ahamysapybara humo pahaokzohik” niy. Tapara Serusarêhe ezektsa bo tsimytsasokonaha. ⁴⁸ Niahatsahi mektsa tyryktsa bo tsimytsasokonaha. Ikiahatsa pahatsumuêhĩ. Ikiahatsa kazikwy humo tarabaja tsimaha. Iwaze kytsa bo tsimypamykysonaha. ⁴⁹ Wabyziutahaktsa! Tapara kazo harere kabo nitsasoko. Utakta iharere ahabo iksasoko. Byi puêtsik Deus hyrikoso ahabo myzipaha.

Iwaze Serusarêhe eze tsiperynaha. Deus hyrikoso ikiahatsa bo myzipaha. Deus zikwy pahapeha my — niy.

Sesus bijoikpe bo nido.

⁵⁰ Betaniya bo Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa ni-sioktyhyryk. ⁵¹ Anaeze sitsyhyryze Deus bo ni-pamykysoko:

— O kazo tysipokzitsikikta! — niy. Iwaze jo bo nidoko. Nisereke. Bijoikpe bo nitsuk.

⁵² Zinymyrykynahatsa Deus bo nisakibazikik-naha. Iwaze Serusarêhe bo ziksizonaha. Sakurêtsa nikaranaha. ⁵³ Zikzibytuhuku naha tu Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze nikaranaha. Deus bo ziknasakibazikiknaha:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta — nikaranaha. Iwa Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha.

O Teopiro niwa zuba botu iwatahaba De.

Deus Harere Aibaky Sesus mymyspirikpoko naha

New Testament in Rikbaktsa (BR:rkb:Rikbaktsa)

copyright © 2011 Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc.

Language: Rikbaktsa

Translation by: Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc.

Rikbaktsa [rkb], Brazil

Copyright Information

© 2011, Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc. All rights reserved.

This translation text is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons License: Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivative Works. (<http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/3.0/>) In addition, you have permission to port the text to different file formats, as long as you do not change any of the text or punctuation of the Bible.

You may share, copy, distribute, transmit, and extract portions or quotations from this work, provided that you include the above copyright information:

You must give Attribution to the work.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not make any derivative works that change any of the actual words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Permissions beyond the scope of this license may be available if you contact us with your request.

The New Testament

in Rikbaktsa

© 2011, Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc. All rights reserved.

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2014-04-30

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 11 Nov 2022 from source files
dated 29 Jan 2022

2f0260ea-5969-5180-9ac5-183d63a989f1